

# Contents

Glorifying Jesus amounts to glorifying Christianity .....	11
All religions are NOT equal .....	12
Jesuit Oath .....	13
Notes that apply to the entire work .....	18
<b>Part - 1 .....</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>The Backdrop .....</b>	<b>21</b>
This recapitulation is not meaningless .....	22
Old Testament .....	23
Centuries later the followers of Jesus implemented this in Goa ..	27
Jesus Christ .....	31
Jesus Christ's statements as documented by his chief disciple Saint Matthew in the 1st Gospel of New Testament in the Christian Bible .....	31
Validated by St Luke in 3rd Gospel of New Testament in Christian Bible .....	32
Revalidated by chief disciple St Thomas in the Gospel of Thomas	32
A simple question .....	33
The Essence of Jesus's Unambiguous statements .....	34
Divide and Rule .....	35
What has been happening during last 2 millennia? .....	35
Splitting the family unit threadbare .....	36
Down to the level of husband and wife .....	38
It was the same when Christianity began .....	39
Public Institutions are no exception .....	41
Those who give war to the world .....	43
Safety from themselves! .....	44
Not simply British, but ChristianBritish .....	48
Dogs and British were not allowed! But why? .....	49
<b>Part - 2 .....</b>	<b>50</b>
<b>How the ChristianBritish methodically destroyed the Hindu     BhaaratVarsh? .....</b>	<b>50</b>

What was Hindu BhaaratVarsh like? .....	51
ChristianBritish systematically destroyed the then existing Hindu education system .....	52
ChristianBritish systematically destroyed manufacturing industry of this nation and made it a cripple .....	55
ChristianBritish systematically siphoned out the wealth of this Hindu nation leaving it in a poverty stricken state .....	58
Child labor ~ gift of the ChristianBritish .....	60
Corruption ~ gift of the ChristianBritish .....	61
How ChristianBritish destroyed Hindu schooling system .....	64
Carnivorous Christianity at the root, NOT the British nationality, or the European continentality .....	66
Greatest contribution of the ChristianBritish to the humanity .....	68
<b>Part - 3 .....</b>	<b>69</b>
<b>Hatred is an integral part of Christianity .....</b>	<b>69</b>
Listen to Swami Vivekananda if you do not want to listen to me .....	70
<b>Part - 4 .....</b>	<b>77</b>
<b>Now, watch Jesus in full action .....</b>	<b>77</b>
What is written in Holy Bible is not confined to the pages of that book 78	
Evangelical thrillers have swayed over one-fourth ChristianAmerican population today .....	79
Jesuit Oath .....	82
<b>Part - 5 .....</b>	<b>86</b>
<b>A breed of Hindu preachers who glorify Christianity .....</b>	<b>86</b>
Paramahansa Yogananda .....	87
Voice of dissent .....	91
Sri Sri Ravi Shankar .....	91
Why Hindu preachers praise Jesus? .....	94
What Hindu preachers can do without hurting Hinduism? .....	95
What Hindu preachers FAIL to see or do NOT want to see? .....	95
Why Hindu preachers are not concerned with the root cause? ...	96
Live and let live is their motto .....	96

Curse or Cross? .....	98
<b>Part - 6 .....</b>	<b>100</b>
<b>Hindu Fundamentalism .....</b>	<b>100</b>
Hindu fundamentalism has become a dirty word .....	101
What are those Hindu fundamentals that are perceived today as dirty Hindu fundamentals? .....	102
Do not tell masses that this world is unreal .....	106
<b>Part - 7 .....</b>	<b>107</b>
<b>Aasuric culture raised by an Aasuric religion .....</b>	<b>107</b>
Predominant characteristics of an Aasuric culture .....	108
<b>7 - A .....</b>	<b>109</b>
<b>Glimpses into their insatiable Lust .....</b>	<b>109</b>
Pope Alexander VI .....	110
Pope John XIII .....	110
Bastards born of Pope .....	111
6,000 heads of infants in fish pond near Convent for Brides of Jesus Christ .....	112
13th century England .....	113
Substitute the actors is the name of the game .....	114
20th century USA .....	115
20th century Australia .....	116
Hindus until 18th century and early 19th century .....	118
Why do I place so much emphasis on education alone considering all else as secondary? .....	120
Why do I place their personal lives under microscope? .....	121
Please remember .....	121
<b>7 - B .....</b>	<b>122</b>
<b>Glimpses into their Greed unlimited .....</b>	<b>122</b>
Pope Alexander VI regime .....	123
Pope Pius XII regime .....	125
Pope John Paul II regime .....	126
Sri Sri Ravi Shankar upholds Pope's values .....	127
Mother Teresa so fond of crime money .....	129

Like vultures they fly where there is lot of money or dead meat	130
2 centuries ago ~ year 1823 ~ Archbishop celebrates famine with great joy	132
2 centuries later ~ Year 2005 ~ same old greed for human bodies	133
When natural calamity strikes, it is business time for them	134

**7 - C ..... 135**

**Glimpses into their unabated hunger for Power ..... 135**

How the 1st Christian Pope acquired power?	136
How Pope Alexander VI expanded the power base?	137
In BhaaratVarsh	138
What Vasco da Gama did to snatch power?	138
What St Francis Xavier did to make that power base permanent?	140
Glimpses of Christian evildoing for establishing their power hold in Goa	142
Compare with Asurs in Hindu mythology	143
Put yourself in their shoes and visualize	143
Who did and to whom?	143
Why they did?	144
Culprit's true identity	144
Germans or Nazis?	146
Nazis or Christians?	147
Christian Hitler & Swastik	148
In the Northeast	149
Christianity's post War World Policy for BhaaratVarsh with sole objective of expanding their power base	149
July 1956	150
JhaarKhand	152
Conspirators	153
Manipulators	154
Nagaland ~ Tripura ~ Mizoram	156
Nagaland became a separate State in 1963 but now they want to become a separate nation and that should tell you clearly the true motive behind Conversions into Christianity	157
And, here are the others who are heading the same way	158
Garoland ~ 21 April 2003	158

Manipur ~ 26 April 2003 .....	159
Manipur ~ August 2004 .....	159
Assam ~ Independence Day 2004 .....	161
Bodoland ~ 2 Oct 2004 .....	162
Nagaland ~ 2 Oct 2004 .....	163
Assam ~ 2 Oct 2004 .....	163
Assam ~ past 2 decades .....	164
Traitors .....	165
NGOs .....	166
In Europe .....	167
In BhaaratVarsh .....	168
Schools and Hospitals .....	169
Money lending .....	170
Attack on Hinduism .....	171
Press and TV .....	172
Mass conversions .....	173
Refusal to produce Baptism records .....	174
Anti-National activities .....	175
September 1956 .....	177
December 1978 .....	177
By summer of 1982 .....	177
May 1997 .....	178
Bangalore .....	179
Year 2001-2002 .....	179
This is nothing new .....	184
It is a set pattern that they follow every where in the world .....	184
Year 1797 .....	184
2 centuries later Year 1972 .....	185
Year 1979 .....	186
Year 1986 .....	187
Year 2000 .....	189
Yes, my friends, this is Christianity! .....	190
Need to recognize the veiled threat .....	192
But then how can you recognize the veiled threat? .....	193
Beware ~ your armor is torn into pieces .....	197
Are you reaching the point of no return? The analogy of circling seven times in Hindu marriages .....	199

Why do I call it a ChristianWorld? .....	201
The most powerful & resourceful .....	202
When almost no choice will be left with you .....	204
Asurs all around you .....	204
Must we resort to Violence? No! .....	206
Need for silent revolution .....	207
Any hope? Why not! .....	207
<b>7 - D .....</b>	<b>209</b>
<b>For whom Untruth is Truth and Fraud is a way of life .....</b>	<b>209</b>
<b>7 - D - 1 .....</b>	<b>210</b>
<b>Fraud at the very Foundation surrounding Jesus Christ .....</b>	<b>210</b>
Christian missionaries claim Raam and Krishn were not historical figures but Jesus Christ was .....	211
Archaeological findings of 1947 .....	211
Plenty of references for you .....	212
Biblical scholars opened hornet's nest .....	212
Vatican conspired to keep findings out of public view .....	213
Huntington library lets the worms out .....	213
High drama of 1992 .....	214
Vatican again prevents its publication .....	215
Where was their Journalistic Ethos that they make so much hype about? .....	215
What is the truth anyway? .....	216
Avoid brand conflict ~ a marketing strategy .....	218
You may want to condemn Bible and glorify Jesus but then .....	218
Christian Priests are Quitting Christianity learning what a Fraud it is, except for those whom Lure of Money keeps glued but then that is No reason to celebrate .....	219
Findings of Secret Vatican Study .....	219
Italy rejects Christianity as the Religion of State .....	220
Christian Church attendance drops to less than 3% by 1978 - that was quarter of a century ago - how bad would it be now that could be any body's guess - Italy the birth place of Christianity embraces Paganism .....	220
UK, Canada - Churches selling out .....	221
Germany Churches on sale ~ Younger generation rejecting churches .....	221

But then you have No reason to celebrate .....	222
<b>7 - D - 2 .....</b>	<b>223</b>
<b>Christianity's foundation in BhaaratVarsh is built around a number of Intellectual Conspiracies &amp; Social Frauds ....</b>	<b>223</b>
Why do I call it a conspiracy? .....	224
When we assign divinity to characters unworthy of it, we tend to imbibe within ourselves such qualities that are unworthy of divinity .....	224
Christian missionaries wanted to capture the respected place of Braahmans in Hindu society .....	225
Instead of raising their own selves to the level of Hindu Braahmans, they resorted to fabrication of history, a trait in which they had already acquired quite an expertise .....	225
Arrival of 1st bundle of Christian REFUGEES but NO Saint Thomas	226
Vatican does not confirm that St Thomas ever came to BhaaratVarsh	227
T K Joseph did years of research, and many historians world over accepted his findings, except the Catholic-edited Encyclopedia Britannica .....	227
Is Church bigger than the Truth? .....	228
Our leaders mislead us as they had been raised with Christian Education to carry on the legacy of untruth .....	229
Our Christianized media cheated us, and they did so knowingly .....	230
Fabricators produced by current generation help raise more fabricators from the upcoming generation .....	231
Every honest effort to challenge the fabrication is nipped in the bud .....	231
Jesus sold his brother for a handful of silver - must our Media do the same? .....	232
Archbishop of Madras tries his way to a unique Fraud .....	233
Tiruvalluvar was born before Christ .....	233
Money that Archbishop spent to make Tiruvalluvar a Christian ..	233
Archbishop planned it meticulously perfecting the art of cheating and found a stooge in Ganesh Iyer .....	234
Archbishop failed to Christianize Tiruvalluvar .....	236
Father Antonio Gil had also tried his way earlier to fabricate evidence	237
First they find an empty tomb but then bones, skull, spine	

suddenly appear with the sun rise .....	237
Beauty of those bones, skull and spine is that they were in good shape after 1500 years of burial without any protective measure .....	238
They just don't give up - they cannot live without fabrication - it is so very part of their very existence .....	239
Finally they make Tiruvalluvar a Christian and Madras University offers a Doctorate for the achievement .....	239
Such is the extraordinary effect of Christian education system that Madras University also got corrupted .....	240
The Hindu is the name of that major newspaper of southern BhaaratVarsh, which has a significant Hindu readership - look at how they keep Hindus in dark today .....	240
What happened at that Conference that even Madras editions of The Hindu and Indian Express deliberately kept a lid on it? What were they trying to hide? .....	241
Deliberate suppression of such news is what they call freedom of speech .....	243
A passing note for Hindu basher pundits .....	244
How Indian Express deliberately created a false impression in readers' mind ~ This is how they cheat Hindus by making untruth look like truth .....	246
How long, Hindus with substantial financial resources, will keep turning their face away from their own responsibility towards Hinduism, which is their mother religion .....	247
These all journalists are your own children whom you proudly send to English medium Christian schools, so that they grow up well trained to back-stab your mother religion, and gradually kill your mother culture .....	248
When will you wake up? .....	248
<b>7 - D - 3 .....</b>	<b>249</b>
<b>It is their faith in Christian Bible and Jesus Christ that drove them to Conspire against Hinduism .....</b>	<b>249</b>
Generation after generation Christianity harvests crops of intellectual conspirators and social fraudsters .....	250
Do not confuse their identity as the British, German, European, American, or Western .....	251
Professor Wilson .....	251
Friedrich Max Muller .....	251
Max Muller in proper perspective .....	258

Prof M Monier-Williams .....	260
1869 Principal Rudolf Hoernle .....	261
1925 Professor Winternitz .....	262
Ripley .....	263
Professor McKenzie .....	264
Sir William Cecil Dampier .....	265
<b>7 - D - 4 .....</b>	<b>272</b>
<b>Yet another social fraud against Hindu heritage .....</b>	<b>272</b>
Prof M Monier-Williams .....	273
<b>7 - D - 5 .....</b>	<b>278</b>
<b>A massive social fraud that finally erased from documented World History all indications of great Hindu civilization that ever existed and simultaneously divided Hindu society into factions .....</b>	<b>278</b>
What they taught Hindu children and the rest of the world? .....	279
Lie - 1 .....	280
What did they gain by doing that? .....	280
Who showed them the way to Divide and Rule? .....	281
Lie - 2 .....	282
Lie - 3 .....	283
Lie - 4 .....	283
Lie - 5 .....	285
Lie - 6 .....	287
They harvested impressive crops of liars who carried on their legacy once the ChristianBritish Sun set forever .....	288
Those who called themselves Progressive .....	288
Jawaharlal Nehru .....	289
Muhammad Habib .....	289
Pundit Sunderlal .....	290
M N Roy .....	290
ChristianizedBrahmans .....	290
Jawaharlal Nehru .....	292
Muhammad Habib & Jawaharlal Nehru combo .....	292
And, then Hindus became the True Minority on their own soil .....	294

<b>Part - 8</b> .....	<b>299</b>
<b>What you can do</b> .....	<b>299</b>
Aim for Protection of Sanaatan Dharm धर्म Hinduism .....	299
Duty of the Students, the Householders and the Sannyasis towards Protection of their SoulMother Sanaatan Dharm धर्म Hinduism ...	300
Building Organizations .....	302
Spreading Knowledge .....	304
Exposing the character of those who discredited Hinduism .....	305
Letters from the Readers .....	306
<b>Publications</b> .....	<b>307</b>

# Glorifying Jesus amounts to glorifying Christianity

The world, at large, perceives the two as **inseparable**.

This message is for those who have their own ideas about Jesus of Bible being different from real Jesus **and on that basis they would want to glorify Jesus and condemn Christianity**. It helps not. Rather it **defeats** the very purpose.

All religions are **NOT** equal

There are **carnivorous** religions. They have been **swallowing up** other religions gradually.

Those who tell you ~ all religions are equal, all religions teach love, all religions lead you to the same goal ~ they tell you so either out of their **gross ignorance** of other religions or out of their **vested interest**. It is for you to figure out which is the case.

# Jesuit Oath

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 981

## **Jesuit** ~ a member of **Society of Jesus**

Source: <http://www.ianpaisley.org/article.asp?ArtKey=jesuit> [2 March 2005]

The following is the text of the *Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction* as recorded in the Journals of the 62nd Congress, 3rd Session, of the **United States Congressional Record** (House Calendar No. 397, Report No. 1523, 15 February, **1913**, pp 3215-3216), from which it was subsequently torn out. The Oath is also quoted by Charles Didier in his book *Subterranean Rome* (New York, **1843**), translated from the French original. Dr Alberto Rivera, who escaped from the Jesuit Order in **1967**, confirms that the induction ceremony and the text of the Jesuit Oath which he took were identical to what we have cited below - Professor Arthur Noble

I \_\_\_\_\_ , now in the presence of **Almighty God**, the blessed **Virgin Mary**, the blessed St John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St Peter and St Paul, and all the saints, sacred host of Heaven, and to you, my Ghostly Father, the superior general of the **Society of Jesus**, founded by St Ignatius Loyola, in the pontification of Paul the Third, and **continued to the present**, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of **Jesus Christ**, declare and swear that His Holiness, the Pope, is Christ's Vice-Regent and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church

throughout the earth; and that by the virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to His Holiness by my Saviour, **Jesus Christ**, he hath power to depose heretical Kings, Princes, States, Commonwealths, and Governments, and they may be safely destroyed. Therefore to the utmost of my power I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness's right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of same now established in Ireland and on the continent of America and elsewhere and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome. I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or State, named Protestant or Liberal, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers. I do further declare the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and others of the name of Protestants or Masons to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness's agents, in any place where I should be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Ireland or America, or in any other

kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or Masonic doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise. I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding, I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the Mother Church's interest; to **keep secret and private** all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they entrust me, and **not to divulge**, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever; **but to execute** all that should be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me by you, my Ghostly Father, or any of this sacred order. I do further promise and declare that I will have **no opinion or will of my own** or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will **unhesitatingly obey each and every command** that I may receive from my superiors in the **militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ**. That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions north, **jungles of India**, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America **without murmuring** or repining, and **will be submissive** in all things, whatsoever is communicated to me. I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and **wage relentless war**,

**secretly and openly**, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to extirpate them **from the face of the whole earth**; and that **I will spare neither age, sex nor condition**, and that **will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race.** That when the same **cannot** be done openly I will **secretly** use the poisonous cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agents of the Pope or Superior of the **Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus**. In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul, and all corporal powers, and with the dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name written in my blood in testimony thereof; and **should I prove false, or weaken in my determination**, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope **cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly be opened and sulphur burned therein** with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me

on earth, and **my soul shall be tortured by demons in eternal hell forever**. That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a Protestant, especially a Mason, and that I will leave my party so to do; that if two Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of Mother Church and vote accordingly. That I will not deal with or employ a Protestant if in my power to deal with or employ a Catholic. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant families that a weekly report may be made of the inner movements of the heretics. That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or I am commanded to defend the Church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope. All of which I, \_\_\_\_\_, do swear by the blessed **Trinity** and blessed sacrament which I am now to receive to perform and on part to keep this my oath. In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed sacrament of the Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and seal in the face of this holy sacrament.

# Notes that apply to the entire work

What is in a मंत्र Mantr (Mantra)? Why is it that it must be repeated again and again, over and over again? Like ॐ **Om** your **new Mantr** ought to be भारतवर्ष BhaaratVarsh.

When you identify your country as **India**, you relate yourself to a history of **few hundred** years. When you identify your nation as **BhaaratVarsh**, you relate yourself to a **heritage** that goes back to the **time immemorial**.

**Every time** you think of your nation you must think of it as BhaaratVarsh ~ it must become your **second nature**.

If you write it as **India**, if you call it as **India**, if you see it in **print** again and again **written** as **India** you **cannot truly perceive** it as BhaaratVarsh.

You must understand **what is in a name** and the **significance of its repetition**.

**In quoted text**, throughout this work, term **India** and **Indian** have been substituted by term **BhaaratVarsh** and **Bhaaratiya** respectively.

**Exceptions** are titles of the books and names of the organizations, only to avoid any confusion with regard to their **identity**.

**Quoted texts**, throughout this work, will have some words **highlighted with bold** or underlined to hold readers' **attention** to those words.

**Quoted texts**, throughout this work, will have some **insertions** like [\*text matter] with a view to help readers with greater **clarity**.

My use of term **his** would generally mean **his/her** unless the context demands otherwise.

## Notes on Transliteration

My English spellings of Sanskrit terms are **different** from those commonly seen in print.

These are my **reasons**: We have a **Sanskrit phonetic tradition**: *ending vowels are pronounced.*

We also have an **English phonetic tradition**: *ending 'a' is pronounced as long-a आ.*

In an attempt to keep up with the Sanskrit phonetic tradition we tend to use ending 'a' quite often totally **ignoring** the English phonetic tradition.

When a reader pronounces the Sanskrit term written in English alphabet, he naturally uses the **English** phonetic tradition simply because he is reading it in English.

This practice of **indiscriminate** use of **tailing-a** in the end of practically every Sanskrit term written in English has **defeated** the very purpose of its implementation.

We see today **en-mass distortion** in Sanskrit pronunciations.

Therefore, do not **expect** me to use the tailing-a, because it does **more harm** than any good.

योग has become **योगा** ~ कर्म has become **कर्मा** ~ धर्म has become **धर्मा**  
~ वेद has become **वेदा** ~ **male** कृष्ण has become **female** कृष्णा  
(Draupadi) ~ राम has become a **woman** of **low** origin **रामा**.

In Mahabharata 'a' appears in **five** places.

Reader has no visual **clue** as to whether **all** represent short-a, or **all** represent long-a, or **some** represent short and **some** long-a.

Reader should not be expected to go hunting for an expert.

Reader should have the necessary **visual** clue **built-in** the spelling itself.

In such situations, I prefer to take a different approach. I write MahaaBhaarat.

**You might ask** why I write my name as Maanoj मानोज whereas Sanskrit term is Manoj मनोज.

It is because I have chosen my name to be मानोज not मनोज **knowingly** that it is not same as the Sanskrit term.

Let us use the **same** analogy. Shri Krishn कृष्ण did **not** chose his name as Krishna कृष्णा or Shri Raam राम did **not** chose his name as Rama रामा.

The **principle** is quite simple: **write as you want it pronounced.**

### *Quoted References*

I have **quoted from** the following works of various authors, which are listed here in alphabetical order: \* *A Hindu View of the World-Essays in the intellectual Kshatriya Tradition*, N S Rajaram, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1998 \* *A Sanskrit English Dictionary*, M Monier-Williams, Motilal Banarsidass, Delhi, 2002 \* *Autobiography of a Yogi*, Paramahansa Yogananda, Yogoda Satsanga Society of India, Kolkata, 1998 \* *Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar, Angel Records, 2002 \* *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, 2002, unpublished \* *Collins English Gem Dictionary*, London and Glasgow, 1969 \* *Dr Dean Ornish's Program for Reversing Heart Disease*, Ballantine Books, USA, 1996 \* *Hindu Temples what happened to them Vol. II The Islamic Evidence*, Sita Ram Goel, Voice of India, New Delhi, 2nd edition 1993, reprint 2000 \* *Hindu Voice*, a monthly magazine espousing cause of Hinduism, Mumbai \* *How I became a Hindu-my Discovery of the Vedic Dharma*, David Frawley (Vamadeva Shastri), Voice of India, New Delhi, 2000 \* *In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, Advaita Ashrama, Calcutta, June 1999 \* *INDIA what can it teach us?* F Max Muller, Longmans, Green and Co, London, 1883, Penguin Books India, New Delhi 2000 \* *Jesus Christ-An Artifice for Aggression*, Sita Ram Goel, Voice of India, New Delhi, 2001 \* *Pseudo-Secularism, Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1998 \* *Selections from Hindu Scriptures*, Series No 1, *Manu Smriti*, Prof G C Asnani, Pune, 2000 \* *The Legend of Baba Amte*, Veena Adige, Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan, Mumbai, book Review by M V Kamath in *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai edition, 9 Nov 2003, Spectrum p 6 \* *The Final Verdict*, Aroup Chatterjee, www.meteorbooks.com \* *The Goa Inquisition*, AK Priolkar, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1991 \* *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino / Sujata Nahar, The Mother's Institute of Research, Delhi and Mira Aditi, Mysore \* *The Missionary Position-Mother Teresa in Theory and Practice*, Christopher Hitchens, Verso, London, New York, editorial review at www.amazon.com \* *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1995 \* *The New Oxford Dictionary of English*, Indian edition, Oxford University Press, New Delhi, 2001 [2152-page edition] \* *The Student's Sanskrit English Dictionary*, Vaman Shivram Apte, Motilal Banarsidass, Delhi, 2000 \* *Woman, Church and State-A Historical account of the status of woman through the Christian Ages with reminiscences of the Matriarchate*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, The Truth Seeker Company, New York, reprint Voice of India, New Delhi, 1997



# This recapitulation is not meaningless

I cannot assume that everyone would have read Volume I. Therefore, I cannot simply start now where I had left earlier.

Without building the **foundation**, on which the structure of this volume II will stand, will make the monument shaky.

It is particularly so when we are dealing with a subject the **opposite** of which has always been considered to be true.

Nevertheless, even old readers who have **already** read the first volume will **not** find this part as a copy paste job.

**Quotes** will remain same; I cannot change them though I can reduce the emphasis by use of smaller fonts.

But, as for my commentary and analysis of those facts are concerned, they will make a **fresh** reading because I have written them from the scratch.

I have written them afresh without even **looking** at earlier comments made a year ago.

I have written them in a different **mood** and with **crisper** style.

Even the line of **argument** may be different at times.

This volume has been written with a different kind of **orientation**.

*Do your history textbooks tell you these facts* was written for a different target **audience**, that is, the **students** in general.

[3rd edition onwards title has been **changed** to *What they do not teach you at school* because the **scope** of the work, as conceived **initially**, has now **expanded** significantly]

Some part of that work has been reproduced here as it is equally **relevant** to this work.

# Old Testament

Old Testament occupies **dominant** position in Holy Bible. It is **three times** the size of New Testament. If you sit down to read Holy Bible from one end to the other, you will take thrice the time to complete Old Testament at least for one reason: the number of pages it has is three times the New Testament. Thus, more time you spend on it, **deeper** is the **influence** on your **psyche**.

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 1291 p 504

**Old Testament** is the first part of the **Christian Bible**

**Deuteronomy** is the fifth book of the **Bible**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Deuteronomy 12:1

These *are* the **statutes** and judgments, which **ye shall observe** to do *in the land*, which the **LORD God** of thy fathers *giveth thee to possess* it, **all the days ye live upon the earth**.

**Statute** (in **biblical** use) a **law** or decree made by a sovereign, or by **God** Oxford Dictionary, p 1818

**This dictum gives permanence to the phenomenon of hatred, and passion for destruction, as long as Jews and Christians live on this earth, as they consider their Bible as Holy Bible, though howsoever unholy it may sound.**

**Circumstances may change, environment may get drastically modified, but their agenda for hate and destruction must never end.**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Deuteronomy 12:2

Ye shall **utterly destroy** all the places, wherein the nations **which ye shall possess served their Gods**, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and every green tree:

**In other words, no human has the right to worship any**

**god other than the god of Christian Bible. If they do, they should all be eliminated from the face of this earth.**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Deuteronomy 12:3

And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall **hew down** the **graven images of their gods**, and **destroy the names of them out of that place.**

**Hew** chop, cut with axe [Collins English Gem Dictionary p 246]  
**Graven image** a carved idol or representation of a god used as an object of worship [Oxford Dictionary p 801]

**In other words, their gods have no right to be there, only our god has.**

Source: **Holy Bible** Deuteronomy 13 Idolaters to be put to death

**Idolater** a person who worships idol or idols [Oxford Dictionary p 909]

Example: **Hindus** who worship idols

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Deuteronomy 13:6-10

13:6 If thy **brother**, the son of thy mother, or thy **son**, or thy **daughter**, or the **wife** of thy bosom, or thy **friend**, which *is* as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve **other Gods**, which thou hast not known, nor thy fathers; 13:7 *Namely*, of **the gods of the people which are round about you**, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, **from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth**; 13:8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; **neither** shall thine eye pity him, **neither** shalt thou spare, **neither** shalt thou conceal him: 13:9 But thou shalt **surely kill him**; **thine hand shalt be first upon him to put him to death**, and afterwards the hands of all people. 13:10 **And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die**; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God

**In other words, if someone tries to convert you to another religion kill him; stone him/her to death even if he/she were your own brother, or your own son, or your own**

**daughter, or your own wife, or your bosom friend; you must be the first one to kill him with your own hands.**

Amusing as it may sound; if Hindus were to follow this law of Christian Bible then they should first kill every Christian missionary trying to convert Hindus into Christianity openly or covertly.

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Deuteronomy 32:24

*They shall be burnt with hunger, and **devoured with burning heat**, and with bitter destruction: **I will also send** the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.*

**In other words, I, the Asur, god of yours, will help you by sending beasts that will eat them alive and my serpents will come to your aid with their poison to make them bite the dust.**

**Those who do not worship me they have no right to live on this earth during this KaliYug. I, the Asur God, am the sole god of this KaliYug, and only those who worship me will live to see the world again.**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Deuteronomy 32:25

The sword without, and terror within, shall **destroy** both the young man and the virgin, the **suckling also** with the **man of gray hairs**.

**In other words, who knows these babies sucking their mother's milk today, will grow up to punish us, the barbarians that we are, so kill them all now, take no chances.**

**Who knows these old men may live long enough to tell those babies when they grow up about all our nasty deeds, so let those old men not live for that day to come.**

**Let the virgins too live not, who knows they may give birth to children who may destroy we Asurs, so better kill those virgins now, also all young men who can tomorrow father such children, who can grow up to destroy our Aasuric culture.**

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 1272

**Numbers** is the fourth book of the **Bible**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Numbers 31:17-18

31:17 Now therefore **kill every male among little ones**, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. 31:18 But all the **women children**, that have not known a man by lying with him, **keep alive for yourselves**.

*Every male among little ones*: baby boys, male children. *Woman that hath known man by lying with him*: married women, or women who have had slept with men. *Women children that have not known a man by lying with him*: those who have not slept with men, virgins, those who have had no sex with men.

**In other words, while you should kill every male baby boy or every woman but not the virgins because they can later give birth to many more Asurs like you.**

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 966

**Isaiah** was a major Hebrew **prophet**

**Isaiah** is a book of **Bible** containing his prophecies

A question that surfaces my mind: why do we Hindus call Christians as ईसाई Issai? Have we named them after Isaiah? Is it because the teachings of Isaiah and the conducts of ईसाई Christians were so very close to each other? Surprised? Let us proceed.

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Isaiah 13:16

Their **children** also shall be **dashed to pieces before their eyes**; their houses shall be spoiled, and **their wives** ravished (\***raped**).

**Ravish** force a woman to have sexual intercourse against her will [Oxford Dictionary p 1541] **Dash** strike or fling something somewhere with great force, especially so as to have a destructive effect [Oxford Dictionary p 468]

**Animals do not rape women who follow other gods. Animals do not kill infants unless they are so very hungry that they cannot wait and, at the same time, they find no grown-ups**

around to eat. This can be expected only of those who have grown beyond the level of animal species.

**You might ask: these Laws of God of Christian Bible and the prophecies of their prophets ~ are they only for confinement into the pages of Bible, or they are for practice in real life?**

Christians enthusiastically practiced these Laws of their God. They did not forget these Laws even after many-many centuries. Victims were Hindus of Goa. This went on for 200 years, nonstop. Brain behind this was a person whom Christians call a Saint today!

## Centuries later the followers of Jesus implemented this in Goa

Source: *The Goa Inquisition*, A K Priolkar, cover 3

The Goa Inquisition was established in 1560 as recommended earlier by **Saint Francis Xavier**, and finally abolished in 1812. Although its headquarters were at Goa, its jurisdiction extended to entire Portuguese possessions to the East of the Cape of Good Hope, and it had its Commissaries in other major centers.

**This St Xavier was one of the original seven Jesuits. These Jesuits are members of Society of Jesus! Their love for Jesus reflects in their conducts.**

**You might wonder how the followers of Jesus could stoop so low if Jesus has been the Avataar of Love. Well, you have not seen the true face of Jesus as yet. All you have seen so far is the advertised face of Jesus. True face has remained carefully masked.**

**Francis Xavier** 1506-52 Spanish **Catholic** missionary; known as the Apostle of the Indies. One of the **original** seven **Jesuits**, from **1540** he travelled to Southern India, Shri Lanka, Malacca, the Moluccas, and Japan, making **thousands of converts**. Oxford Dictionary, p 2135

**Jesuit** a member of the **Society of Jesus** Oxford Dictionary, p 981

Source: *The Empire of the Soul*, Paul Williams Roberts, Harper Collins, 1999 as quoted in *The Saint Business*, Rajeev Srinivasan, *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2003, pp 4-5

**Goa 1560-1812: Children** were flogged and **slowly dismembered** (\*tear or cut limb from limb) **in front of their parents**, whose (\*parents') **eyelids** had been sliced off (\*so they couldn't close their eyes) to make sure they missed nothing. Extremities (\*the hands and feet) were amputated carefully, so that a person could remain conscious even when all that remained was a torso (\*the trunk of the human body) and head. **Male genitals** were **removed** and **burned in front of wives**, **breasts hacked off** and **vaginas penetrated by swords** while **husbands were forced to watch**. ... And it **went on for two hundred years**.

And why the Christians, the followers of Jesus, did it to Hindus? It was because they wanted to **convert** Hindus into Christianity.

Jesus had told them one who is **not with me** is **against** me (Christian Bible Matthew 12:30). Jesus had given non-Christians **one option**. That is to **get converted** into Christianity or rot in the hell till **eternity**.

He had taught Christians that they had a **great duty** towards humanity and that is to **save them** from eternal hell fire that awaits non-Christians after death.

And the **only way** they could ensure that non-Christians were saved from eternal hell fire after death was to turn them into a Christian while they were alive.

But then if those fools, the non-Christians, **do not agree** to get saved from that eternal hell fire **after death** then Christians must create the hell for them **on this earth itself** so that they could **get a taste of it** in advance.

Source: *Hindu Voice*, Aug 2004, p 25

Swami Vivekananda: Christians talk of **universal brotherhood**; but anyone who is **not a**

**Christian** must go to that place where he will be **eternally barbecued** (\*roasted like animals).

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 120

Ishwar Sharan: **Jesus** was the **first religious teacher** in history **to threaten** those, who **did not agree** with him, with **eternal damnation**. This is the **only original idea** that he contributed to the world's vast body of religious thought, and in two millennia it has **destroyed nations and whole civilizations** and caused Thomas Jefferson to declare, "The **Christian God** is **cruel, vindictive**, capricious and **unjust**".

**Thomas Jefferson** (1743-1826) 3rd President of the US 1801-9; he played key role in the American leadership during the War of Independence and was the principal drafter of the Declaration of Independence (1776) [p 979] **damnation** condemnation to eternal punishment in **hell** [p 463] **eternal** lasting or existing forever; without end or beginning [p 631] **capricious** given to sudden and unaccountable changes of mood or behavior [p 271] **vindictive** having or showing a strong or unreasoning desire for **revenge** [p 2062] [Oxford Dictionary]

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 1228

**Nahum** a book of the **Bible**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Nahum 1:2

God *is* **jealous**, and the LORD **revenge**th; the LORD revengeth, and *is* furious; the LORD will take **vengeance** on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his **enemies**.

**In other words, Christian God is not only jealous but also a revengeful character who takes revenge on non-Christians because Christians must treat non-Christians as their enemies.**

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 645

**Exodus** is the second book of the **Bible**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Exodus 23:24

Thou shalt **not bow** down **to their gods**, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt **utterly overthrow them**, and quite **break down their images**.

**In other words, their gods are not worthy of your respect. They are worthy of your contempt. Here is one God who asks you to hate other religions.**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Exodus 34:13

But ye shall **destroy their altars, break their images**, and cut down their groves.

**In other words, this God is asking his followers to destroy other religions that do not worship this particular God.**

Source: **Holy Bible** Old Testament Exodus 34:14

For thou shalt worship **no other god**: for the LORD, **whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God**:

**In other words, this is a Jealous God who cannot tolerate any other god!**

**Ask yourself: how can such a God tolerate existence of any human being on this earth, who worships another god?**

**This work will demonstrate how Christians followed in the past, and also following today, these laws in one form or the other. Their actions in various fields of activity will reflect the core message being implemented on a continual basis. If you think that is absurd then you need to continue reading.**

# Jesus Christ

I had come to believe that Christianity is a religion of peace, love and service to humanity. Many factors had contributed to this image. Movies would depict Hindu born hero turn Christian "Father" and then go to villages, from door to door, to serve the poor uncared for. School textbooks would tell me about Florence Nightingale and Helen Keller. *The Times of India* would show Santa Clause as *Man of Peace* on its front page top center. Sri Sri Ravi Shankar would declare publicly *Jesus as the embodiment of love that's beyond name or form!*

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 1249, p 792, p 1143

**New Testament** is the second part of the **Christian Bible**

**Gospel** is the record of **Christ's** life and **teachings** in the first four books of the New Testament

**St Matthew** was an Apostle, and the author of the **first Gospel**

Jesus Christ's statements as documented by his chief disciple Saint Matthew in the 1st Gospel of New Testament in the Christian Bible

Source: **Holy Bible** New Testament Matthew

10: 34 Think **not** that I am come to send **peace** on earth: I came **not** to send **peace**, **but** a **sword**. 10: 35 For I am come to set a man at variance **against** his father, and the daughter **against** the mother, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law. 10: 36 And a **man's foe** shall be they of **his own household**. 10: 37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me. 12: 30 He that is **not** with me is **against** me

# Validated by St Luke in 3rd Gospel of New Testament in Christian Bible

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 1099

**St Luke** was an evangelist, and the author of the **third Gospel**

Source: **Holy Bible** New Testament Luke

12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give **peace** on earth? I tell you, **Nay**; but rather **division**: 12:52 For from **henceforth** there shall be five in **one house divided**, three **against** two, and two **against** three. 12:53 The father shall be **divided** against the son, and the son **against** the father; the mother **against** the daughter, and the daughter **against** the mother; the mother in law **against** her daughter in law, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law. 14:26 If any man come to me, and **hate not** his **father**, and **mother**, and **wife**, and **children**, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he **cannot be** my disciple.

**Nay** a negative answer Oxford Dictionary p 1237

## Revalidated by chief disciple St Thomas in the Gospel of Thomas

Source: *The Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 76 n 36

**Gospel of Thomas**: the second century Coptic text of this Gnostic gospel, probably written in Syria, was discovered in Egypt in 1946. It contains the **secret sayings of Jesus** as recorded by **St Thomas**.

Source: Oxford Dictionary p 1928, p 77

**St Thomas** was an **Apostle**

**Each** of the twelve **chief disciples** of Jesus Christ is an **Apostle**

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 76 n

Gospel of Thomas 16 **Jesus** said: **Perhaps men think** that I came to cast **peace** on the world; and **they do not know** that I came to **cast division upon earth**, fire, sword, **war**. For five will be in a house; there will be three **against** two and two **against** three, the father **against** the son and the son **against** the father. And they will stand because they are **single** ones. 56 **Jesus** said: He who will **not hate** his father and his mother **cannot be my** disciple. And he who will **not hate** his brothers and sisters, and carry his cross as I have, will **not become worthy** of me.

## A simple question

**Do you find Jesus's English very difficult to follow?**

**Don't you think that even a child would understand as to what he said?**

Needless to mention, the child should be capable of understanding English in first place.

# The Essence of Jesus's Unambiguous statements

Jesus Christ made his intentions plain and simple without any ambiguity:

- I have NOT come to deliver PEACE on earth.
- I have come to bring WAR on this earth.
- I have come to DIVIDE the mankind.
- I have come to divide the families
- I have come to turn the son against the father
- I have come to turn the daughter against the mother
- I have come to turn the daughter-in-law against the mother-in-law
- I have come to turn family members as enemy of each other
- I have come to split the family threadbare, tear it into pieces, and destroy the institution of family
- I want children to hate their parents
- I want brothers to hate their sisters
- I want man to hate his wife
- I want nothing but division and hatred all around

# Divide and Rule

**Do you realize now from where did ChristianBritish learn the technique: DIVIDE and RULE?**

**Jesus not only speaks of division ~ he makes it very clear in simple and plain language without any kind of ambiguity which can leave scope for any kind of conflicting interpretation ~ he says he wants the division on two levels ~ macro level as well as micro level ~ globally and also within each family.**

He wants no entity, big or small, left out. He even spells it out to the lowest level of individuals like son and father, daughter and mother, daughter in law and mother in law, brothers and sisters, husbands and wives. He specifically mentions of each individual within a household. He also defines their relationship as he wants them to become "**man's enemy shall be his own household**".

## What has been happening during last 2 millennia?

**Those who believe in Jesus Christ have been giving shape to his dreams quietly over the centuries, and now they have reached the ripe stage.**

- **You can see war everywhere.**
- **You can see division everywhere.**
- **You can see these attributes at international level, at national level, at family level, at individual level.**
- **Today an individual is torn within himself or herself.**
- You see family unit at the smallest level today. Gradually, single parent is becoming the norm of the day. It is in a big way in the ChristianWest. The epidemic is spreading fast in ChristianizedHindu BhaaratVarsh.
- Humans have become incapable of living with each other.

People are becoming increasingly incapable of comforting each other.

- Professionals have to do that job for money. Shrink (psychiatrists) have thriving business in the Christian West. Today even shrink themselves have started needing shrink to treat them because they themselves cannot deal with their own family life while they treat others for their family problems!
- Within a family husband wife cannot live peacefully, parents and children cannot live peacefully. How can then brothers and sisters or relatives live together peacefully?

## Splitting the family unit threadbare

Source: **Holy Bible** New Testament

Luke 12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give **peace** on earth? I tell you, **Nay**; but rather **division**: 12:52 For from **henceforth** there shall be five in **one house divided**, three **against** two, and two **against** three. 12:53 The father shall be **divided** against the son, and the son **against** the father; the mother **against** the daughter, and the daughter **against** the mother; the mother in law **against** her daughter in law, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law. 14:26 If any man come to me, and **hate not his father**, and **mother**, and **wife**, and **children**, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he **cannot be** my disciple.

**ChristianWorld has already perfected the art of division, and now with Christian education for six generations, they have trained ChristianizedHindus fairly well.**

**Hindu families have been disintegrating ever since Christian education replaced ancient Hindu education system starting 1835.**

**Thought process and value system has been effectively altered during past 170 years but no one is willing to openly attribute it to the Christianized education.**

**It is a human tendency that we feel proud of whatever we**

**associate ourselves with. We have been associated with this Christianized education system for six generations now. It has blinded our ability to critically look at whatever we associate ourselves with.**

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 29 March 2005, p 3

Society is in a transition and nowhere do we see it more vividly than in the treatment meted out to its elderly, says social worker Vineeta Joshi of the NGO, Maanav Seva Sangh.

Everyday, the Dignity help-line receives at least 12 calls from people who have been abused ~ “not loneliness, ailment or guidance on admission to an old-age home, but plain abuse,” emphasizes (Sheilu) Srinivasan. These complaints of abuse usually involve children or children along with spouse, she says.

Parents being ill treated by married children had become a routine for quite some time. I grew up watching those kinds of movies during my adolescence and youth. Now this epidemic has come to the level of husband, wife and children.

**From macro to micro level advancement had been taking shape quietly, and we remained blissfully oblivious of how that poisonous seed had turned into a carnivorous plant, and how it had been extending its reach farther and wider.**

**Now we see the Jesus’s dream come true ~ Jesus the creator of a new world order.**

**However, it had been necessary to keep the dream plan under wrap until it had progressed substantially because an early warning system could have blew a death nail to it.**

**So, you had to be told the opposite that Jesus was the Avataar of Love. And you had to be told this again and again, over and again, so much so that you take it for granted.**

**If that hadn’t been done, the possibility of a premature exposure of the true Jesus plans would have been at risk. Church couldn’t have taken that risk and, therefore, they pumped enormous amounts of money to buy media power and continue the process of whitewashing.**

When we peep into our own Hindu history as documented in epics like Raamaayan and MahaaBhaarat what do we find? We

find love between father and son, daughter and mother, daughter in law and mother in law, brother and sister, husband and wife. We find relatives lived together in much larger households called Hindu joint family system. They lived in peace and love.

**When that love and peace was lost then a new order was established. That is why there had been the battle of MahaaBhaarat. What had been the exception under Hindu way of life has become the norm in Christian way of live. This difference is the “one major contribution” of Jesus Christ to the mankind.**

So much so that my use of the word “mankind” may come under fire now that Jesus’s dream has split husband and wife into divided entities ~ I could be accused of gender discrimination not calling it “humankind”.

## Down to the level of husband and wife

**This divisive policy of Jesus has not left any. It has touched every possible arena of human life and conduct.** It took two millennia since he retired to his grave but, if you come to think of it; he has accomplished an enormous task within two thousand years. I must admit his followers were very true to him.

**The rot is very necessary for a structure to collapse. And that rot has to be in the roots. The structure is the institution of family in the human society. The root is at the relationship of husband and wife. That root must be rotten before the structure begins to collapse. Do you see it happening all around you?**

Men and women change partners frequently like dogs and bitches on the street. Children go astray as the pups that get scattered away. Common Law spouses (live-in relationships) are becoming the norm of the day in the Americas. Mother nature has been consigned to the drain and gays and lesbians are being glorified. Where does this all come from? Well, you don’t have to look far. **It is that institution of family, which has now been torn into pieces, leads to all these abnormalities.**

**Jesus dream has come true. He had wanted to put son against the father, daughter against the mother, daughter-in-law against the mother-in-law, brothers against sisters,**

**man against wife, and above all he wanted man's enemy would be his own household.**

Beneath all this has to be the very essence of distrust amongst those who should trust each other. That distrust today does not only reflect itself at the branches of the tree but even at the root itself. And that root is the husband and wife relationship.

So much so that even institutions have started recognizing it. Take the case of any Canadian bank, and I would expect the same for any US bank. Let the wife ask the banker the balance in husband's account and she would be turned down politely. Same would be the case if the husband was to ask for balance in wife's account. They are married; they share their joys and sorrows together but not their bank balance.

Why would a banker refuse to divulge the information? How did the practice come into play? Would you think that the banks would have started it out of their own whims and fancy? No, they cannot afford to do that. They have to be in business after all. They have to respect the wishes of customers at large.

It had to have begun with the customers themselves. **The husband and wife relationship in the ChristianWorld would have sunk to such level that bankers could not have ignored it any more.** If they have started refusing then it has to be out of their desire to protect the interests of their client.

The trust that is fast disappearing at core levels of family, the husband and wife, the parent and child. Anybody beyond this circle is now called *extended family* and therefore, the question of trust at those levels is simply out of question, when it is becoming a suspect even at core level. **Now, is this all very new to the ChristianWorld? Is it all the effect of so-called modernization? No.**

It was the same when Christianity  
began

**It was no better when Christianity began. Arthur Frederick Ide tells us that Christians "alienated families" even in those days when Christianity had just begun to sprout.**

**Christians specialized in estranging families, making family members unfriendly to each other, putting stop to affection between family members.**

**So we see that Jesus's teachings were being practiced from the very beginning. No wonder 1st Pope, the first supreme spiritual leader of Christianity, killed his wife, son, sister's son and many friends.**

After all, Jesus has told them very clearly that if you are not with me then you are my enemy. 1st Pope understood it very well.

Source: **Holy Bible** New Testament

Matthew 12:30 He that is not with me is **against** me.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, pp 119-120

Arthur Frederick Ide: One primary reason Rome turned against the Christians was that Christians were **violently intolerant**. Christians would not accept altars to gods other than their own even though the Romans offered an altar to the Christian god. Christians spat upon those who would **not convert**. They hid documents. **They alienated families**. They prayed for the end of the empire and the enthronement of their god as the new king. **These were actions, which were socially disconcerting, disrupting, and dangerous**. Contrary to the Christian apologist Justin, the Christians were **not** dispatched from this life because they were Christians. Christians were executed only after their **actions (not their beliefs)** were seen as riot inducing, **treasonous**, and **detrimental to the family unit, and especially dangerous to the children**.

Mark the last sentence of Arthur Frederick Ide: *detrimental to the family unit, and especially dangerous to the children*. No wonder the family unit has been so fast disintegrating in ChristianWorld, and its ill effect is also showing up in HinduWorld, which has been under Christian education for six generations.

As for Arthur Frederick Ide's comments with regard to Christian actions being treasonous no more evidence is needed than what they did to Hindus after they came to BhaaratVarsh as refugees from Syria and Hindu rulers gave them land, grants and privileges.

These refugees lived on Hindu land with Hindu grants for centuries and then, when Vasco da Gama arrived, they approached him and asked him to wage war against they Hindus.

**They have not changed even today.** Read the Niyogi Committee Report and see what has been happening in the Northeast and you will know. **Do not trust the Christianized English media newspapers and their regional editions.**

**Christians did not understand the meaning of the word loyalty in those days, nor do they understand it now.**

**In the ChristianWest, in context of employer-employee relations, plenty of flashy jargons are thrown up every now and then, but the one word that is never heard of is loyalty.**

This word is often heard in context of brand loyalty but not in context of employer-employee loyalty. **Loyalty, in the ChristianWorld, is not for practicing between humans. Loyalty is for sale there.**

This tendency is now fast spreading in Hindu corporate world. Modern ChristianizedHindu executive is aping ChristianWest to the best of his ability.

## Public Institutions are no exception

This concept of lack of trust that we were talking about a little while ago ~ which has plagued the core levels of the institution of family ~ has it left aside public institutions?

No, how can that be? **What men and women practice in their personal lives, how can they leave it behind when they come to public institutions to work?** Such things do reflect in human attitudes when they manage these public institutions.

It was late 1995, Toronto, Canada. A senior executive of one of the top few leading banks in the world was commenting on the subject of *trust*. He mentioned, now the *Satya Yug* (the age of truth) has dawned. Look at these public libraries. They trust you fully. They do not check if you are taking away anything other than what you have declared while exiting. And, they do so because they believe that public is truthful, they do not cheat.

Well, that is what is apparent. To many of you, seeing is believing. **So you believe in what you see. Your vision does not penetrate beyond.** For a change, let us peep behind the screen and witness the age of truth that has dawned in the ChristianWorld.

Do you remember what you do when you are about to leave the library? Just before you pass through the exit gate, you present the books or tapes or CDs that you want issued on your name. Staff at the counter simply wipes a pen like thing over the bar code on it. That's it, no more questions, you go out.

What if you are carrying a CD in your jacket? Those are cold places. You have couple of layers of clothing on your body that can hide many things. But then you don't do it because you are so very truthful. And the library trusts you fully, so they don't even ask, forget checking. Sure, the age of truth is finally here. And, mutual trust is the foundation of it.

Hold it. For a moment stop to think, what was that pen like thing doing? You think it was recording what you were getting issued on your name. You do not even suspect that it was doing something much more significant. It was temporarily releasing that code from the bondage of the library. In other words, that object which bore that code was allowed to go out *unchallenged*. Meaning, anything else would be met with a challenge if one attempted to smuggle it out.

How would that happen? Moment after that, you pass through the exit gate. It is not a conspicuous gate that would caution you, beware, I am watching you. No, it could be simply be a rod above your head, and two on your side. Just a small arena to let you out, most unassuming one. It is not even the main door of the library building, or the main gate of the library compound.

But then, it can do wonders. The moment you cross through, and if you happen to carry on your person any item that bears a bar code which has not been swiped by that electronic pen and thus not allowed to go unchallenged, you had it. The staff, who just now smiled to you while you presented your books for the swipe, would now be breathing on your neck, and it won't take police for long to arrive.

They spend millions of dollars for development of the software that would take care of this process in all their libraries across the city. **They do not trust you. They trust their system.**

Cost of the books in that part of the world as compared to the earnings of the people in those places is like peanuts. And to save that they spend millions and millions.

## Those who give war to the world

Source: **Holy Bible** New Testament

Matthew 10:34 Think **not** that I am come to send **peace** on earth: I came **not** to send **peace**, **but** a **sword**.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva temple*, p 76 n

Gospel of Thomas 16 **Jesus** said: **Perhaps men think** that I came to cast **peace** on the world; and **they do not know** that I came to **cast division upon earth**, fire, sword, **war**.

**Jesus Christ has brought war to the world as he himself said it very clearly. Let us peep into the lives of those who give war to the world.**

These are the days **prior to 9/11** when North America was considered a **safe heaven** and they also boasted of their Law and Order situation in comparison to the third world countries. Therefore, you should expect that people lived there with peace of mind with a sense of safety.

You would not expect them to have any reason to feel insecure. In North America, Canada was even safer than USA because they did not finger other nations every now and then as did USA.

**So, I am going to describe the life of a common citizen in the backdrop of such safe environment and let you experience the paradox.**

The year of 1999, that is **before the fear complex gripped the American psyche**. The mega city of Toronto that boasted as the largest city in the world at that time. Don Mills Road, opposite Ontario Science Center. Considered to be a good locality to live. Condominiums mostly occupied by the whites. Condominium management in the hands of whites. I hadn't seen any black living in that locality. **Thus, I am speaking of a safe neighborhood in a safe locality.** Residents should have had no

reason to feel insecure in such a residential area in those days when we had not heard of Bin Laden and Al Qaeda. There was no talk of Islam being a threat to the Christians of America. There was no ongoing war at remote places like Saddam's Iraq. **By and large there seemed to be peace around in that part of the ChristianWorld.**

I owned a condominium there. As someone would enter the building he would find himself in a small lobby with no access to the building. He would be required to announce himself using a two way communication system. Phone would ring in that particular condominium of which he is the guest. By pressing 9 in his telephone the host can remotely release the lock of the door to the larger lobby of the building if he is satisfied with the identity of the visitor, or else he can switch on a particular channel on his television and see for himself who is it that wants an access to the building. All this while a small camera placed above the head of visitor is photographing him. Once the visitor enters the building he can use the elevator and go to the desired condominium. He would not find a single name plate on the front door of any condominium. **Why? Residents fear a name plate would reveal identity to an extent.**

As I would go to the basement of the building where common laundry is there, or the underground car parking place, or in the lobby, or the outside garden area, or any where for that matter in the complex, any time of the day or night, literally 24 hours, I would meet hefty white men or women with huge police dogs taking rounds. They are not stationary, they are constantly moving, and I could expect them to meet anywhere within the complex. Great security, isn't it? Very comforting, what would you say? Who pays for these security measures? I, of course, am one of them, and so is every other resident. It wouldn't be cheap you can well imagine. **Yet residents preferred to have it for their safety. Safety from what and safety from whom?**

## Safety from themselves!

**Those who give war to the world, they can never live in peace. Howsoever powerful they may be, somewhere at the back of their mind that ghost would haunt them.**

**This is not something that they need to be aware**

consciously. It has gone into their genes and it is passed on from one generation to the other.

Wealth that you acquire illegitimately, the land you occupy by covert means, the torture and death that you give to those who did not harm you ~ all that your past would haunt you generation after generation.

You see them today in Canada but they came from Britain. Their ancestors were the Christian British.

Source: A Anquetil-Duperron, *Legislation orientale* (Amsterdam: 1778), quoted in *Les Indes Florissantes ~ Anthologie des voyageurs francais (1750-1820)* by Guy Deleury (Paris: Robert Laffont, 1991), p xv-xvi quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino, p 21

Anquetil-Duperron **year 1778**: Peaceful Bhaaratiyas...., did the rumor of your riches have to penetrate a clime in which artificial needs know no bounds? Soon, new foreigners reached your shores; **inconvenient guests, everything they touched belonged to them...**; it was not enough that they should invade your commerce, **make up the price of foodstuffs and goods triple, alter their quality; your factories almost wiped out, the workers taking refuge in the mountains, a dying**

**son asking his father  
what harm he did  
those foreigners who  
have taken the bread  
out of his mouth -  
nothing touches or  
softens their hearts:**

"Your gold," the Peruvians and  
Mexicans were told; here, the  
revenue of Industan  
(\*BhaaratVarsh) is what we  
demand, **even if for that  
streams of blood have to flow.**

At least, unfortunate Bhaaratiyas,  
you will perhaps learn that in the  
space of two hundred years, **one  
European who saw you and  
lived among you** has dared to  
plead your cause and present to  
the Court of the Universe your  
wounded rights, those of mankind  
blackened by a vile interest.

**Vile** extremely unpleasant; morally bad; wicked [Oxford Dictionary, p 2062]

**I do not see the need to sugarcoat the facts. Bloodsuckers should be called bloodsuckers.**

**The true character of a race can only be known by their conducts. And, they ought to be identified only by their true character as reflected through their conducts.**

Source: William Digby, '*Prosperous' British India* (London: 1901), p 141, quoted in "Golden Bengal," *The Modern Review* (Calcutta), October 1908, pp 298-299 and Brooks Adams, *The Law of Civilization and Decay* (London: 1900), quoted in "Golden Bengal," *op. cit.* quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, p 20

While most eighteenth-century European travellers to BhaaratVarsh described her as **"flourishing,"** less than a century later she had sunk into depths of dismal misery.

One British historian noted in **1901**: "Time was, not more distant than **a century and half ago, when Bengal was much more wealthy than was Britain.**"

Another even asserted that **Britain's Industrial Revolution could not have taken off without the influx of money that followed the conquest of Bengal.**

This means, only about 250 years ago, just one State of BhaaratVarsh was wealthier than the entire nation of so-called **Great** (or, **Cheat**) Britain. And that Britain's Industrial Revolution was financed by the loot from State of Bengal.

**But ChristianEnglish education system taught you that it were the ChristianBritish who brought us the technology, and you like fools, continue to feel thankful towards them!**

**You should never glorify the unworthy. You can do so only to your own detriment. Do not run away from hard facts just because they happen to be unpleasant, or contrary to the impression that you hold dear to your heart.**

## Not simply British, but ChristianBritish

It was news to me that almost every country in Europe, **except England**, at one time or another, been provoked to expel the Jesuits, so forget all those lies you have been told about how good Christians were, and start wondering as to **why England** happened to be **the only exception?**

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 121 note

H G Wells: Almost **every** country in Europe **except** England had at one time or another been provoked to **expel** the Jesuits, and ... their obdurate persistence in **evildoing continues** to this day.

**Jesuit** a member of **Society of Jesus** [Oxford Dictionary, p 981]

**This could not have been by accident that almost every country in Europe found it necessary, at one time or other, to kick Christians out.**

**However, it was only England that never felt the necessity to kick them out. What could be the reason?**

**Is it because they were more Christian than rest of the others? Probably, yes.**

**Probably, that is why only they could create a British Empire that stood next to the Christian Empire, in its magnitude. Do you see the analogy?**

# Dogs and British were not allowed! But why?

These people who live in the Americas today they are not the original inhabitants of that land. What ChristianSpanish Columbus did to the true sons of that soil is a story that can put humanity to shame. Then came the ChristianBritish. How they managed to grab the lands of the original habitants of Canada can only be termed as civilized action in the vocabulary of an Aasuric civilization.

My first job in Canada was with a firm of Chartered Accountants in Toronto. The reception was handled by an elderly British lady. She had arrived in Canada with her husband long time ago but she could not forget the experience of those days involving anti-British sentiments. **She would find it written in front of many Canadian homes: Dogs and British are not allowed.** I wish I had asked her if she was referring to the native Canadian (Red Indians) or white Canadian (later day settlers in Canada).

**I would want to assume that she was referring to native Canadians, who must have found out the hard way that once they let ChristianBritish come inside their home, they would not know when they themselves would be thrown out, and the ChristianBritish would be permanently in!**

**But if she was referring to later day settler BritishCanadians then that should speak a lot more about ChristianBritish character.**



# What was Hindu BhaaratVarsh like?

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 57, read with endnotes 43, 44 seemingly referring to Mill's History, vol. i. p 371

Sir Thomas Munro (eminent Governor of Madras Presidency in Southern BhaaratVarsh): If a good system of agriculture, **unrivalled manufacturing skill**, a capacity to produce whatever can contribute to either convenience or luxury, **schools established in every village** for teaching, reading, writing, and arithmetic, the **general practice of hospitality and charity** amongst each other, and above all, a **treatment of the female sex** full of confidence, respect, and delicacy, are among the signs which denote a civilized people – then the Hindus are not inferior to the nations of Europe, and **if civilization is to become an article of trade between England and BhaaratVarsh, I am convinced that England will gain by the import cargo.**

# Christian British systematically destroyed the then existing Hindu education system

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 231, n 44

Ludlow (British India, I. 62) writes: In **every Hindu village** which has **retained its old form** I am assured that the children generally are able to read, write, and cipher; **but where we have swept away the village system, as in Bengal, there the village school has also disappeared.**

Elphinstone, *Hist. of India*, p 205, In **Bengal** there existed no less than 80,000 native schools.

*Missionary Intelligencer*, IX, 183-193, According to Government Reports of **1835**, there was a village school for every 400 persons.

Sir Thomas Munro: a **higher rate than existed till very lately** in most countries of Europe.

What does this all mean? That we have had our own Hindu education system prevalent all over the country, and the rate of education was better than that in Europe of that time.

**Notice the year 1835 mentioned in the Missionary Intelligencer. This much had survived through barbaric (an adjective given by Christian historians) Muslim destructions and also so-called civilized (?) Christian destructions. Visualize how glorious would have been the situation prior to destructions.**

**Today we speak of illiteracy amongst the masses. Where did it come from just within one century (1835-1947)?**

**Whose gift it is? Who else but the ChristianBritish! They made the major part of the nation illiterate and you credit them for having given us education? Are you out of your mind?**

**Or, are you simply ignorant? And, why are you ignorant of the facts? Isn't it because these hard facts have been withheld from you with a purpose?**

**And you had no clue that you had been kept in dark deliberately? Wouldn't you agree that this fits the dictionary definition of a conspiracy where something significantly harmful was done to the whole society and the facts were hidden from them?**

I have heard someone say this all is common knowledge. That person thinks that he and those like him know, and that represents common knowledge, not a hidden fact.

He does not care to total the number of such people, who may turn out to be in thousands or even Lakhs, and then if he divides their impressive number by one billion Hindus, what percentage would he arrive at?

On one hand he speaks of current illiteracy (think what would have been the situation when ChristianBritish left in 1947) and

on the other hand he refuses to accept this as a conspiracy against the nation and the society as a whole.

**Minds of the ChristianEducated people have been enslaved to such an extent that they must stand up in defence of their bygone masters but not for their lost heritage!**

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 57

Sir Thomas Munro: a good system of agriculture, unrivalled manufacturing skill, a capacity to produce whatever can contribute to either convenience or luxury, schools established in every village for teaching, **reading, writing, and arithmetic**

So, the illustrious Governor of the then Madras Presidency vouched for the fact that we did have schools established in every village and they taught not only how to read and write but also arithmetic. The ChristianBritish destroyed that infrastructure with an ulterior motive to be able to keep this Hindu nation enslaved forever but today, these Hindu students beat those ChristianBritish hollow in arithmetic on international platforms. The conspiracy could not wipe out the talent from their Hindu genes. Do not confuse them with Indian genes. I am speaking of Hindu genes.

# ChristianBritish systematically destroyed manufacturing industry of this nation and made it a cripple

They destroyed Bhaaratiya manufacturing industry of which Sir Thomas Munro has spoken so highly: *unrivalled manufacturing skill, a capacity to produce whatever can contribute to either convenience or luxury.*

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: I am sorry to state that this is **ascribable to** the gradual but general impoverishment of the country. The means of **the manufacturing classes** have been greatly diminished by the introduction of our own English manufacturers.

They dumped their own products at fabulous prices, which Anquetil-Duperron described as: *it was not enough that they should invade your commerce, make up the price of foodstuffs and goods triple, alter their quality; your factories almost wiped out, the workers taking refuge in the mountains.*

But then, ChristianEnglish educated Hindus do not understand any of these. They tend to believe that ChristianBritish did so much for modernizing BhaaratVarsh. For instance, they brought Railway to us.

What they fail to realize is that the ChristianBritish did not bring Railway to BhaaratVarsh to help Hindus. They brought Railway to help themselves, so that they could mobilize their troops quickly from one place to another to keep Hindus enslaved. And for that they made us pay through our nose.

They charged a price for it and that price was many times more than that they would have got by selling it to any other independent nation. Here they were the buyers and they themselves were the sellers. There was simply no question of price negotiations. All they needed was to raise a hefty invoice from Britain and coolly pay that amount from BhaaratVarsh.

**They simply dumped on us the excess production of their industrial revolution, which otherwise they would have had to dump into the nearest Sea. And that industrial revolution was financed by the systematic loot from Bengal.** You have read a British historian admit that.

Our ChristianEnglish educated Hindus also love to think that the ChristianBritish brought us technology. **How those nations got technologies which were not under ChristianBritish rule?** Example: ChristianGermany in the West, and Buddhist Japan in the East. ChristianBritish did not bring them the technology.

**If the cycle of time were moving in a certain direction it would influence all concerned. BhaaratVarsh would have had its own industrial revolution like Japan and Germany.**

We would have attained that at a much cheaper cost than the cost at which ChristianBritish dumped us with their imported technology.

**Many of you may not have any faith in numbers given by HinduWorld but may have tremendous faith in numbers given by ChristianWorld which you fondly call WesternWorld. Therefore, here we have the comparative details of the level of industrialization as published by one of the European journals.**

In 1750 the industrial production/manufacturing output of BhaaratVarsh was greater than the entire Europe, USA, and Canada.

Source: *Journal of European economic history* (fall 1982, 269-334), International industrialization levels from 1750 to 1980 by Paul Bairoch, quoted by Samuel Huntington reproduced by G P Srinivasan in *Cloning the Village Republic*

Manufacturing Output		
Year	BhaaratVarsh	European/Western World
1750	24.5%	18.2%
1800	19.7%	23.3%
1830	17.6%	31.1%
1860	8.6%	53.7%
1880	2.8%	68.8%
1900	1.7%	77.4%
1913	1.4%	81.6%

In 1757 was the battle of Plassey which the ChristianBritish won by *cheating*, as usual! Then started the process of bloodsucking till the last drop of blood. Within 50 years, by 1913, they saw to it that our nation had sunk to the level of 1.4% of the world percentage from a high of 24.5%.

During my childhood days I had read a story. I would think it was written by Shakespeare. The vague memory that I have of it tells me, there was a Jew who wanted a pound of flesh from a person who could not pay his dues. ChristianBritish went one step ahead. They took the flesh and the blood both without having loaned anything to us that we could not return, as in the Jewish story.

This is where the pedigree becomes very important. Judaism (Jewish religion) happens to be the seed. We will demonstrate that later [see Volume III]. Christianity is the carnivorous plant originating from that seed. Therefore, ChristianBritish had to surpass the Jewish model in their performance standards.

# Christian British systematically siphoned out the wealth of this Hindu nation leaving it in a poverty stricken state

**Their methodology was akin to that of parasites.**

Those unworthy of fabulous remuneration were employed at magnificent salaries and matched perquisites. They were not permitted to invest their surplus funds in this land which gave it to them. They were required to send it home.

You have read earlier how they sucked out the wealth from Bengal ~ one state of BhaaratVarsh wealthier than the entire nation of Britain ~ within less than a century leaving Bengal in a poverty stricken state.

After bringing the state to such a condition, they did not care to reduce the land revenue that they mercilessly extracted from the people of Bengal ~ **they sucked the last drop of blood causing famines everywhere** ~ generating further business opportunity for themselves to convert Hindus into Christians. **These are plain talks, may not be very pleasant to hear.**

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: The **transfer of the capital of the country** from the native government and their officers, who liberally expended it in BhaaratVarsh, to Europeans, **restricted by**

**law from employing it even temporarily in BhaaratVarsh; and daily draining from the land**, has tended this effect which has **not** been alleviated (\*made easier) by a **less rigid** enforcement of the revenue to the state.

# Child labor ~ gift of the ChristianBritish

ChristianBritish did not leave the middle and lower classes of Hindu society in a condition that they could allow their children to go to school.

They were brought to such a state where they had no option left but to employ their children for earning bread for themselves.

This all is the gift of the ChristianBritish and today their descendants, who now make up good part of the ChristianWorld of the Americas, sit on judgment of present day Hindu society and its child labor problem.

**So low this ChristianWorld has stooped in its morality and ethical values. And these are the people who claim to benchmark human rights today!**

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: The greater part of middle and lower classes of the people are **now unable to defray the expenses incident upon the education of their offspring, while their necessities require assistance of their children as soon as their tender limbs are capable of the smallest labor.**

No wonder Anquetil-Duperron wrote: *a dying son asking his father what harm he did those foreigners who have taken the bread out of his mouth - nothing touches or softens their hearts.*

# Corruption ~ gift of the ChristianBritish

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 50

Max Muller: It is extremely strange that whenever, either in Greek, or in Chinese, or in Persian, or in Arab writings, we meet any attempts at describing the distinguishing features in the **national character of the Bhaariyas (\*Hindus), regard for truth and justice should always be mentioned first.**

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 53

Max Muller: So I could go on **quoting from book after book**, and **again and again** we should see how it was the **love of truth** that struck all the people who came in contact with BhaaratVarsh, as the prominent feature in the **national character** of its inhabitants. **No one ever accused them of falsehood.** **There must surely be some ground for this, for it is not a remark that is frequently made by travelers in foreign countries, even in our time, that their inhabitants invariably speak the truth.** Read the accounts of English travelers in France, and you will find very little said about French honesty and veracity, while French accounts of England are seldom without a fling at Perfide Albion!

**Now my friends use your common sense. So described Hindu people ~ could they be corrupt? If you are honest to yourself your answer will be straight and simple: No!**

What happened then? How come you see so much corruption all around today?

**Good or bad qualities are like fluids. They flow downwards. Water flows from higher altitude to a lower altitude. So do human qualities.**

What did Hindus see in their new masters who bore a white skin and practiced Christianity? They saw that the least worthy were drawing fabulous salaries and perquisites. They saw them bathing themselves in liquor. They saw them treating fellow Hindu beings as animals [worse than their pet dogs and cats].

Those Hindus that went to Christian schools (for Hindu schools were destroyed by their white skin masters) they learned to ape their Christian masters. These Christianized Hindus perceived themselves somewhere in between the white skin and the brown skin. They became brown Sahibs.

**They saw their white master (morally) corrupt to the hilt the manner they had been drawing blood from the natives but at the same time these white masters were wearing the mask of being gentlemen, civilized and cultured. Thus, they learned a new definition of honesty (moral corruption the Christian British way).**

Our brown Sahibs practiced the corruption of their white masters on much smaller scale. Those down the line like peons etc taking the clue from their brown Sahibs practiced the same at even much more smaller scale, such that you can call it petty.

**And their white masters saw it all but turned their face other way. Reason was simple. They knew that they had been looting the nation on a massive scale. And therefore, they had no right to stop their brown subordinates who were following their footprints on a much smaller scale.**

It is a human tendency. We all like to keep company that is our type. A drunkard would prefer the company of another drunkard. A gambler would prefer the company of another gambler. A cheat will prefer the company of another cheat. Similarly white Christian British preferred the company of brown Christianized Hindus who operated on the same lines as did the whites.

**Only difference was that they were on much smaller scale. Lower they went pettier became their form of corruption. Now, the beauty of Christian World is that if you are corrupt on a massive scale you are not treated as corrupt but as a respected one in the community.**

The reason is simple. Money rules the Christian World. Those who have practiced corruption on massive scale have already become

rich and famous. They also have used small part of that money for putting things on paper in a manner that it would appear as if everything had been done within the framework of law.

**For instance, someone can pay hundred thousand to an employee worth only thousand. So long there is an appointment letter/contract it is within the framework of law. Similarly, a product that will sell in contemporary international market for thousand pounds the ChristianBritish government or the businessman can bill the East India Company for a million pounds. So long there is a written agreement between the two parties it is all within the framework of law.**

In the final analysis, who paid for all this? The citizens of BhaaratVarsh paid for it. How they paid it? Through the taxes. ChristianBritish government strangled Bhaaratiyas and extracted it in form of agricultural revenue.

**Now returning to the petty corruption that Bhaaratiyas learned to live with in small measures of unearned gratis. Two hundred years of habit cannot go away so soon. It plagues our society till today. It is only fifty years that those ChristianBritish (morally) corrupt masters have left us but their legacy continues.**

# How ChristianBritish destroyed Hindu schooling system

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: **Of nearly million souls in the district (Bellary) not 700 are at school**, a proportion that exhibits but too strongly the result above stated. **In many villages where formerly there were large schools, now only a few children of the most opulent are taught, others being unable from poverty to attend.**

This is the state to which the ChristianBritish brought Hindu education system. And what else did they do? They stopped all grants to the schools. Prior to these greedy ChristianBritish take over, Hindu rulers gave handsome grants to those schools.

With care our Hindu rulers had cultivated and maintained through thousands of years this ancient Hindu education system. But the ChristianBritish greed and hunger for wealth was so acute that they sucked till the last drop of blood. That makes them worthy of the title *Parasite!*

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: **Of the 553 institutions of education in this**

**district, I am ashamed to say, not one now derives any support from the state ... There are no doubts that in former times, especially under the Hindu governments very large grants, both money and in land, were issued for support of learning.**

**Among ChristianBritish there were only countable few, truly the exceptions, who were honest to themselves. A D Campbell seems to be one of them.**

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: **Whilst SCIENCE, deserted by the powerful aid she formerly received from Government, has often been reduced to beg her scanty and uncertain meal from the chancy benevolence of charitable individuals; and it would be difficult to point out in the history of BhaaratVarsh when she stood more in need.**

**These were not isolated cases but representative of ChristianBritish conduct throughout this land of Hindu nation. Let us hear him:**

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: Such is the state of this (one) district of the various schools in which reading, writing and arithmetic are taught in **vernacular dialects** of the country, as has **always been usual in BhaaratVarsh.**

# Carnivorous Christianity at the root, NOT the British nationality, or the European continentality

Why do I keep writing ChristianBritish, not only British? It is because I maintain that, the British character and the British conduct that we observe, is not on account of their nationality. It is on account of their upbringing as the Christians. It is not the British violence but the Christian violence that has gone into their genes.

There is nothing better that a carnivorous religion like Christianity could have given to the British. Had these British been raised under Hinduism they would have been a different race altogether. But their Aasuric character that we observe is the gift of Christianity to them.

Source: *Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, p 6

Samuel P Huntington, *The Clash of Civilizations and the Remaking of the World Order*, 1997, pp 48-51: Spain's prosperity started with the invasion of Mexico, and Britain's with the occupation of BhaaratVarsh. ... **The West won the world not by superiority of its ideas or values or religion ... but rather by its superiority in applying organized violence. Westerners often forget this fact; non-Westerners never do.**

When most ChristianBritish were busy in the civilized loot

**only a few voices of conscience like these put their observations in print. Of those in print, most never reached us and we never knew of their existence.**

**Even if they existed in some corners of Christian Britain who cared for them. Not even our own Hindu born people because Christian English education had already Christianized their souls.**

Isn't it why our first Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru used to say that he was a *Christian by education, Muslim by inclination and Hindu by accident?* Isn't it why his father Motilal Nehru, the super rich barrister, wrote in the guest register of a London hotel that *his religion was Hindu, adding an unwarranted comment that he was born a Hindu because of his sins of his earlier births?*

Isn't it what Lord T B Macaulay wanted when he systematically destroyed ancient Hindu education system, and replaced it by inferior Christian English education system with an objective which he defined was to produce *Bhaaratiya in blood and color, but English in taste, in opinions, in morals and in intellect?*

# Greatest contribution of the ChristianBritish to the humanity

This is something for which the ChristianBritish should be remembered for. They were magicians.

- They managed in **190 years** something that IslamicTurks could not manage in many centuries. And that is, they turned the **richest nation on the earth** amongst **one of the poorest**.
- Within that short a time frame as 190 years, they turned one of the **most literate** nations in the world into one of the **least literate** ones.
- Read subsequent volumes of this title and experience for yourself what an extraordinary society it has been **that had survived 5,000 years** but in a matter of 190 years (1757-1947) the **ChristianBritish dragged it back** to many more thousand years.

Sir Thomas Munro had written *if civilization was to become an article for trade between England and BhaaratVarsh, he was convinced that England would gain by the import cargo.*

**Where did it vanish? Can anyone on this earth match their ability to destroy civilizations? It is the gift of Christianity to the British and of the British to the Hindus.**



# Listen to Swami Vivekananda if you do not want to listen to me

**Vivekananda Swami** (1863-1902) Bhaaratya spiritual leader and reformer; born Narendranath Dutta. He spread teachings of the Bhaaratya mystic Ramakrishna and introduced Vedaantic philosophy to the US and Europe [Oxford Dictionary p 2068]

Source: *In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 27

**Swami Vivekananda: What have the Hindus done to these disciples of Christ that every Christian child is taught to call the Hindu 'vile', and 'wretches', and the most horrible devils on earth?**

**Vile** extremely unpleasant; morally bad; wicked [Oxford Dictionary, p 2062]

**It had been an ongoing process. Do you think our Hindu children who attended these Christian schools run by "these disciples of Christ" would have remained unaffected? No, certainly not. And, that is what you see today.**

**At the turn of a century, what do you find? Those who are acting in the interest of Christianity and acting against Hinduism are none others but your own children. They do not have to act openly in favor of Christianity and against Hinduism. It all can reflect through their conducts only if you have the eyes to see and the intuition to perceive.**

If you see nothing wrong with their actions and thought process, probably you do not see what they write, and more importantly

how they write, the manner they express themselves, using their journalistic tools. **Using those tools they assume the position of vocal *opinion makers* to the nation.**

**Perhaps it does not occur to you that coming generations will follow that thought process, that attitude, those conducts, only in much more effective manner. It is a process that has been set-in long before, and it has been a very dangerous process.**

**Swami Vivekananda: Part of the Sunday School education for children here consists in teaching them to hate everybody who is not a Christian and the Hindus especially, so that from their very childhood they may subscribe their pennies to the missions. If not for truth's sake, for the sake of morality of their own children, the Christian missionaries ought not to allow such things going on.**

**I would not want to live in a make believe world hoping that they could ever change. They can never change. How can they when their conducts are consistent with teachings of their messiah Jesus Christ?**

**They know what Jesus Christ taught them because they have read the Bible, you have not! Yes, you do not know what Bible contains because you do not read beyond those few passages that are shown to you. And most Hindus even have not read that much.**

**Someone coming from the Americas, born with a white skin,**

**having discovered the beauty of Hinduism, described Bible so well that all I need is to reproduce her comments.**

Source: Brni. Lasa, Email 4 September 2004

Prompted by Maanoj Rakhit's book, "Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask", I got a copy of the Bible from the library and started reading it. Even though I was raised as a Christian I never read the Bible. Maybe I glanced at it once and was turned off when I was still a child or teenager. Now after spending most of my life studying Vedanta, **when I started reading the Bible I was really sickened** ... I read the entire passages surrounding the quotes he gives, and believe me, **it gets much worse**. Even within the first few pages of the Bible God starts cursing his creation...

**We had learned that children have softness in their hearts. Those tender plants should be protected and nourished with love and kindness. But then, what would happen to them if venom is poured into their ears repeatedly poisoning their minds and thoughts? Let us see:**

Source: *In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 27

Swami Vivekananda: Is it any wonder that **such children grow up to be ruthless and cruel men and women?** The greater a preacher can paint the tortures of eternal hell ~ the fire that is burning there, the brimstone ~

the higher is his position among the orthodox.

Their hatred reflects through their way of presenting Hinduism. They simply cannot tolerate existence of another religion around. Let us see:

Swami Vivekananda: Look again at the **books published in Madras against the Hindu religion**. If a Hindu writes one such line against the Christian religion, the missionaries will cry fire and revenge.

Christian missionaries keep pouring venom against Hinduism all the while. They have the money and media power which they use against Hinduism. This money with which they buy the media power came to them from civilized loots from this Hindu land. And, they use it against us. They have been doing it all along.

Source: *In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 28

Swami Vivekananda: **The less the missionaries talk of morality, infanticide, and the evils of Hindu marriage system, the better for them. There may be actual pictures of some countries before which all the imaginary missionary pictures of Hindu**

# society will fade away into light.

Let us look at some **very recent** cases of such **actual pictures**.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, 1 May 2005, p 5

## **Mom stabs kids 200 times too many**

**USA 2005** Rolling Meadows: An **Illinois** woman found holding a knife near the mutilated bodies of her two children. The **children, aged three and nine**, had been stabbed more than 200 times. [Tonya Vasilev, 34] Vasilev's husband came home about 9:20 PM Wednesday [0750 IST Thursday] to discover his nine year old son lying in a pool of blood in the kitchen. He went upstairs and found his wife covered with blood and holding a knife near the mutilated body of their three year old daughter. Vasilev admitted to police that she had killed her children.

**Christian missionaries' greed for money is insatiable.** They must raise money by misleading the masses, be it the Christian people of America. They do it today, they did it even a century ago. **Hindu preachers may want to embrace them with open arms but they cannot stop pouring venom against Hinduism.** Let us see:

Source: *In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 26

Swami Vivekananda: I protest against certain of their methods of **raising money in America**. What is meant by those pictures in the schoolbooks for children where the **Hindu mother** is painted as **throwing her children** to the **crocodiles in the**

**Ganga? The mother is black, but the baby is painted white,** to arouse more sympathy, and get more money. What is meant by those pictures which paint a man burning his wife at a stake with his own hands, so that she may become a ghost and torment the husband's enemy? ... I have heard one of these gentlemen preach in Memphis that **in every village of BhaaratVarsh there is a pond full of the bones of little babies.**

**Swami Vivekananda was in anguish but his present day successors seem to be quite oblivious of this.** I have watched them **glorify Christianity** and keep their devotees oblivious of the reality. They hang huge portraits of Swami Vivekananda but his **soul has been exiled** from that institution.

They want to open branches of their institution all over the ChristianWorld. And for that they need money. This need has made them compromise with the situation ignoring the core values of their founder.

I recently visited their Chennai Math web site. On the top right hand corner they displayed the religious signs of several religions where Hindu religion's sign **Om** was to find place in the **end of the sequence**. Those signs which **preceded Om** belonged to those carnivorous religions, which have been consistently working at **obliterating Hinduism** from the face of the earth. These religions have been very successful in their designs so they have been placed first in the sequence.

Thus, we see their projected love for Hinduism **intertwined** with hypocrisy learned from their **prolonged association** with Christianity. Their super chief has recently died. The new chief may bring some change in organizational outlook towards these carnivorous religions, or may not. At least, they can start being a bit more honest to themselves by not glorifying those carnivorous religions and putting them at par with Hinduism.

Let us change the subject for a moment. Christianity has earned the reputation of being a religion oriented towards service to humanity. **Our Hindu organizations, be they spiritual, social, or political organization, all seem to have joined the bandwagon and they all have become service oriented.**

The irony is that they slog it out and the Christian organizations take the credit! So, our Hindu organizations console themselves: *we are not after recognition.*

**This is all very nice but do they realize that this self-effacing attitude is passively encouraging *Adharm* to grow? Those who take the credit without doing the service use that unearned reputation as shield for their *Adhaarmic* activities. The self-effacing passivity of ours lets *Aasuric* forces breed and grow unchallenged.**

**When will you realize that protection of Dharm comes first? Once this is achieved, everything else would fall in its place automatically. Reinforced *Dharm* itself will ensure that service is rendered in its true spirit and imposters are not allowed in that noble arena.**



# What is written in Holy Bible is not confined to the pages of that book

What is written in Holy Bible is not confined to the pages of that book. They have been reflected through the real life conducts of popes, saints, cardinals, archbishops, bishops through the ages.

Now they are assuming yet another dimension. **First look at the sayings of Jesus Christ and then read how he is coming back into action through media exposure and how he is now influencing the minds of the masses in the ChristianWorld.** Do not expect our ChristianizedHinduWorld to remain unaffected for long.

The message of Jesus Christ is very well depicted through the following type of **Evangelical literature that have reached 60 million (6 Crores) homes and may have been read by many more.**

**Being evangelical they are believed to be in accordance with gospel and taken to heart by Christian faithful.**

**They create images, they raise fantasies, and they lead mind and emotions to a planned direction. Those minds will later produce the real action in physical form.**

Source: Collins English Gem Dictionary p 176

**Evangel** gospel

**Evangelical** of, or *according to, gospel teaching*

**Evangelical** of *Protestant school* which maintains salvation by faith

# Evangelical thrillers have swayed over one-fourth Christian American population today

Source: *If I'm not part of the solution*, Brni. Lasa, *Hindu Voice*, August 2004, pp 18-19

**Evangelical** thrillers are now the **bestselling novels** for adults in the United States, and they have sold more than 60 million copies worldwide. The latest is *Glorious Appearing*, which has **Jesus returning to Earth to wipe all non-Christians from the planet.**

**"Jesus merely raised one hand** a few inches and a yawning chasm opened in the earth, stretching far and wide enough to swallow all of them. They tumbled in, howling and screeching, but their wailing was soon quashed and all was silent when the earth closed itself again."

In *Glorious Appearing*, **Jesus merely speaks** and the bodies of the **enemy** are **ripped open. Christians** have to drive carefully to avoid "*hitting splayed and filleted bodies of men and women and horses.*" **"The riders** not thrown," the novel

continues, “leaped from their horses and tried to control them with reins, but even as they struggled, **their own flesh dissolved, their eyes melted and their tongues disintegrated** ... Seconds later the same plague afflicted **horses**, their flesh and eyes and tongues melting away, leaving grotesque skeletons standing, before they, too, rattled to the pavement.”

**The message is if you do not believe in Jesus then he will reappear and simply by speaking he will ensure that your body is ripped open, your flesh dissolves, your eyes melt and your tongues disintegrates.**

Quite a graphic description of Jesus’s love beyond imagination! And it would not end with non-Christian humans. Horses that served non-Christian humans too will meet the same fate as the humans for not believing in the Christ!

The logic is very simple. As Pope John Paul II has already claimed at the beginning of the 3rd millennium that Jesus is the only person who has the sole distributorship for a product called *Salvation*. Pope has made it very clear that God has appointed Jesus as the only middleman between God and man. Besides this, **Christianity has all along proclaimed that any one who is not a Christian rots in hell forever, no bail, no release granted till eternity. Now there is a problem. Hell is getting full with hardly much space left. ChristianGod had not anticipated so many non-Christians would be borne on this planet. So, he sends his Only Son Jesus once again to the Earth to scare non-Christians so much that they give up their birth religion and become Christians.** This is the only option left to the ChristianGod for adequate space management in Christian Hell.

Source: *If I'm not part of the solution*, Brni. Lasa, *Hindu Voice*, August 2004, pp 18-19

**Brni. Lasa: More than one fourth of the population of the United States of America relish literature like this.**

**Bhaaratiyas have a right to know that this trend is also here among Bhaaratiya Christians and it is growing.**

Earlier, Jesus was portrayed as the *Avataar* of Love. At that time, when Europe was Kicking out Christianity, they did not have the guts to reveal the true face of Jesus. They have worked hard, very hard, with the Jesus image of Love and conquered the Americas during past few centuries.

Now with a good foothold in USA, with its financial muscle power, with its political and military strength unparalleled, with American administration filled with people like President Bush and others, they no more feel the need to keep real Jesus in the hide. They are gradually testing the ground by revealing his true character a bit by bit.

As it leads them to the enormous success that they already seem to be having, their revelations will become much bolder with time. They have been working towards it through generations, and now they are ready to launch the real Jesus in full view and with all fanfare.

You might wonder why we do not hear these things from Christian missionaries. Why do they speak of love and peace all the while? That is all for show. That is all for selling Christianity to gullible masses.

Once the product is sold they take an about turn. You have to know their innate character. They would reveal it to you only when they see you ready to become one of their true selves. When you reach that level then you will be indoctrinated into the secret teachings of Christianity, the true purpose of this carnivorous religion.

You need to read what kind of oath you have to take when you want to become one of their *true* selves. It will be revealed to you only when you reach their level.

# Jesuit Oath

**Jesuit** a member of **Society of Jesus** [Oxford Dictionary p 981]

Source: <http://www.ianpaisley.org/article.asp?ArtKey=jesuit> [2 March 2005]

The following is the text of the *Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction* as recorded in the Journals of the 62nd Congress, 3rd Session, of the **United States Congressional Record** (House Calendar No. 397, Report No. 1523, 15 February, **1913**, pp 3215-3216), from which it was subsequently torn out. The Oath is also quoted by Charles Didier in his book *Subterranean Rome* (New York, **1843**), translated from the French original. Dr Alberto Rivera, who escaped from the Jesuit Order in **1967**, confirms that the induction ceremony and the text of the Jesuit Oath which he took were identical to what we have cited below - Professor Arthur Noble

I \_\_\_\_\_, now in the presence of **Almighty God**, the blessed **Virgin Mary**, the blessed St John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St Peter and St Paul, and all the saints, sacred host of Heaven, and to you, my Ghostly Father, the superior general of the **Society of Jesus**, founded by St Ignatius Loyola, in the pontification of Paul the Third, and **continued to the present**, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of **Jesus Christ**, declare and swear that His Holiness, the Pope, is Christ's Vice-Regent and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and that by the virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to His Holiness by my Saviour, **Jesus Christ**, he hath power to depose heretical Kings, Princes, States, Commonwealths, and Governments, and they may be safely destroyed. Therefore to the utmost of my power I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness's right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of same now established in Ireland and on the continent of America and elsewhere and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome. I do now denounce and disown

any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or State, named Protestant or Liberal, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers. I do further declare the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and others of the name of Protestants or Masons to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness's agents, in any place where I should be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or Masonic doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise. I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding, I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the Mother Church's interest; to **keep secret and private** all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they entrust me, and **not to divulge**, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever; **but to execute** all that should be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me by you, my Ghostly Father, or any of this sacred order. I do further promise and declare that I will have **no opinion or will of my own** or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will **unhesitatingly obey each and every command** that I may receive from my superiors in the **militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ**. That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions north, **jungles of India**, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America **without murmuring** or repining, and **will be submissive** in all things, whatsoever is communicated to me. I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and **wage relentless war, secretly and openly**, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to extirpate them **from the face of the whole earth**; and that **I will spare neither age, sex nor condition, and that will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race.**

That when the same cannot be done openly I will secretly use the poisonous cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agents of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus. In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul, and all corporal powers, and with the dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name written in my blood in testimony thereof; and **should I prove false, or weaken in my determination**, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope **cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly be opened and sulphur burned therein** with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth, and **my soul shall be tortured by demons in eternal hell forever**. That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a Protestant, especially a Mason, and that I will leave my party so to do; that if two Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of Mother Church and vote accordingly. That I will not deal with or employ a Protestant if in my power to deal with or employ a Catholic. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant families that a weekly report may be made of the inner movements of the heretics. That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or I am commanded to defend the Church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope. All of which I, \_\_\_\_\_, do swear by the blessed **Trinity** and blessed sacrament which I am now to receive to perform and on part to keep this my oath. In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed sacrament of the Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and seal in the face of this holy sacrament.

Reading this Jesuit Oath "*crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race*" are you reminded of *Kans* कंस who dashed new born babies of *Devaki* against the wall? **Do you see what an *Aasuric* religion means?**

Asurs die to be reborn, and Aasuric cultures continue. **With time only the location changes.**

When you read this Jesuit Oath *"I will spare neither age, sex or condition"* aren't you reminded of the God of the Bible whose commands you read earlier in this book as reproduced from the Christian Bible?

**Though an average Christian may not have read the Holy Bible in sufficient detail but their leaders have. That is the reason their lives reflect so well the teachings of Holy Bible.**

**These leaders guide the average Christian. They know at what stage a follower is to be told what. They wait for the right time to arrive in follower's life before they would indoctrinate them in those core teachings of Holy Bible.**

Until the follower is ready they will be told only wishy-washy things that have common appeal. It is purely a marketing approach. **Tell the prospective buyer only that much which would have the needed appeal.**

Once a leader finds that a follower has risen to the level that he or she can be indoctrinated in to the core teachings of Holy Bible only then such teachings will be revealed to them. However, they will be required to take an oath before that.

**Common men and women will continue to know only what sells. The concepts borrowed from Hinduism come handy when they are presented as the copyright of Christianity [love, peace, humanity].**

**At the same time they ensure through use of money and media that Hinduism is depicted in bad light so that no one looks around there for the true owner of those intellectual property rights.**

*Why Christian preachers HIDE these facts?*

Christian preachers hide these facts because they have to market the **brand** Jesus Christ. Their **bread** rests on their ability to successfully **maintain** this brand in existing markets where it has now been well established. Their **butter** rests on their ability to successfully **launch** this brand Jesus Christ in newer markets.



# Paramahansa Yogananda

Few years ago, after reading Late Paramahansa Yogananda's *Autobiography of a Yogi*, I turned a great admirer of him. I wrote to the then President Daya Mata if I could become part of their hermitage in California.

I saw *Autobiography of a Yogi* as an excellent synthesis on Christianity and Hinduism. The way Paramahansa Yogananda presented the material; it left no doubt in my mind that he knew Christian Bible as the back of his hand.

It also appeared that he understood both religions, Christianity and Hinduism, in depth. His work sounded so sincere and honest that there could be nothing but admiration for the author.

**That compounded my respect for Christianity, the great religion it is. It also felt good how close Hinduism is to Christianity in its thought process.**

Those were second hand impressions. I did no research worth its name on my own. I took for granted what others said. Images were built in my mind by those who had the ability to present themselves well in writing or in speech.

**A time came when it occurred to me that I have been given a head over my shoulder. The purpose is: I should use it. I respected what I had learned from others but then I felt the compelling need to relearn everything from the very base, which is zero.**

I became अज्ञ once again. अ is the first letter of Sanskrit alphabet and ज्ञ is the last letter. Combined they make अज्ञ meaning *not knowing, ignorant*. In other words, having travelled from the beginning till the end, I remain ignorant.

**This is not a paradox as it might seem on the face of it. Lies underneath it, a basic principle. That is, I have to make my knowledge base empty before I can acquire the knowledge of Truth.**

**My education system and media exposure has already preprogrammed my mind to such an extent that I would find it well nigh impossible to approach the Truth with a conditioned mind.**

**And, here I needed to understand for myself how close Christianity is to Hinduism or how far it is. For once, I did not want my perceptions to be colored by someone else, howsoever well acclaimed, howsoever well respected a person may be.**

Source: *Autobiography of a Yogi*, Paramahansa Yogananda, p 85 fn

**Hindu scriptures teach** that family attachment is delusive if it prevents the devotee from seeking the Giver of all boons, including one of loving relatives, not to mention life itself. **Jesus similarly taught:** "He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me." **Matthew 10:37 Bible**

Reading above note of Paramahansa Yogananda I had come to believe that the teachings of Hinduism and the teachings of Jesus were the **same in this respect**. Did he lead me to the correct understanding? To know that I looked through the Bible itself.

Before looking at the Bible I had no reason to distrust Paramahansa Yogananda but after reading the **source document Bible**, which he quoted, I was shocked to find that I had very good reason to distrust Paramahansa Yogananda.

Source: **Holy Bible** p 757, **New Testament** Matthew 10:34-37

**10:34** Think not I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword. **10:35** For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against the mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. **10:36** And a man's foe shall be they of his own household. **10:37** He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me.

**The Holy Bible told me that Jesus said:** do not think that I have come to bring peace on earth ~ no, I have not come to offer peace ~ I have come with a sword ~ I have come to make the son stand against his father ~ I have come to make the daughter stand against her mother ~ I have come to make the daughter in law stand against the mother in law ~ I have come to make the

whole household the enemy of the master of that household ~ **ignoring these wishes of mine, those who love their father and mother more than me, they are not worthy of me.**

**And, what had Hinduism told me? It had taught me that any attachment of any kind** ~ be it towards my parents, my wife, my children, my relatives, my friends, money that I earned, power that I yielded, position that I enjoyed, fame that I earned, or any other thing for that matter, which I come across in my day to day life in this mortal world ~ **can effectively come in my way of attaining my soul's ultimate goal**, that is, my soul's final dissolution into the Supreme Soul, which would eventually free my soul from the cycle of birth and death.

**The logic based on which Hinduism taught me so is quite simple. As long as I remain attached to these worldly things, I would naturally want to remain wrapped up in their thoughts, and I would not try hard enough to advance my soul towards the process of my final dissolution into the Supreme Soul.**

**I felt that Christianity taught something totally different and Hinduism taught something different altogether. Why then Yogananda told me that both taught the same thing?**

**Was he ignorant? Simply not possible. Before quoting he would have looked up into the Bible.**

**He would have found 10:34, 10:35, 10:36 and 10:37 one after the other. Why did he choose to suppress 10:34, 10:35 and 10:36? Why did he quote only 10:37?**

**Was it so important for him to get more followers? White Christians became his follower when he showed them the parity between the two.**

**Simpleton Hindus became his disciples when they found him so learned and such a great soul.**

**Must we acquire big name and fame by resorting to half truth, making it look like whole truth, presenting untruth as truth?**

**Will such worldly accomplishment lead us to our final**

**objective Moksh? When the Guru himself resorts to means ignoble what could be expected of his followers?**

**Close proximity to Aasuric religions spares none! You will soon learn to adopt their ways. One of those ways is deception. So, beware of your associations.**

I received a letter from Swami Devananda Saraswati [29 October 2004].

I particularly appreciate your criticism of Yogananda Paramahansa of California. For the last hundred years our mahatmas (including Mahaatma Gandhi) and god men have misled the people by promoting Jesus as a standard and example of righteousness (\*morally right and justifiable) and sacrifice. **They think it enhances their own spiritual reputation and universality to do so. They are sadly mistaken.** Jesus is not an example for any good man of intelligence and discrimination to follow. Swami Chidananda of Shivananda Ashram at Rishikesh is a prime example of this kind of Christianized Hindu sadhu who has gained a **world following by undermining the very integrity of Hindu Dharma.**

Swami Devananda Saraswati was not born a Hindu, nor was he born in a brown skin family. He understands Christianity better because he was born in a family of Christian priests in the West.

Today, he lives on bhiksha भिक्षा and therefore, he is not bound by any kind of organizational compulsion.

This total independence allows him to speak the truth freely without any inhibition.

He does not gather a stream of followers, particularly the Western type, and therefore he does not need to patch up their sentiments.

**Sannyas was meant to be like that under ancient Hindu system. A Sannyasi was expected to live on bhiksha and that too had its boundaries. They were not supposed to accumulate food, clothing and such requirements of living.**

**The advent of Buddhism institutionalized Sannyas but it was still dependant on bhiksha and grants from the rulers.**

**Christianity changed it all. It turned it into a marketing machine. Today I find Hindu Sannyasis thinking of money, expansion and accumulations.**

## Voice of dissent

One gentleman from Haryana wrote to me again and again that I should not write anything against Paramahansa Yogananda because (a) he was a great soul and such people do not speak ill of any body (b) he has done great service to Hinduism by spreading Hinduism in USA and by converting many Christians into Hinduism (c) my criticism of him will only create further divide amongst already divided Hindus. It is quite possible that some of you who read me also think the same way but do not write to me. For this reason I need to deal with these concerns raised by the gentleman from Haryana.

**True, great souls do not speak ill of any one. Do they resort to deception by suppressing relevant information with purpose to convey opposite meaning to those who pose trust in them?**

**How many Christians did he convert? Divide their total number by the total number of Christians world wide. Find the percentage. Is it 0.003%? So, what is so great about it? Has he been able to effectively respond to Christian missionaries who regularly denigrate Hinduism using media? Has he ever bothered to challenge them on their own grounds against the untruth they had been spreading everywhere about Hinduism?**

**It is my firm conviction that people, howsoever popular they may be, can do no real service to Hinduism by glorifying Adharm. I know that Christianity decidedly represents Adharm अधर्म.**

## Sri Sri Ravi Shankar

Some time ago I received a letter [31 December 2004] from a gentleman in Tamil Nadu. Photocopies of two articles by Sri Sri Ravi Shankar were attached to that letter. One of them captioned *We are in denial* by Sri Sri Ravi Shankar [*The New Indian Express*

27 November 2004]. The second one had no date. The gentleman told me on phone that the staff at his office had forgotten to put the date but it had also appeared in *The New Indian Express* and few months earlier.

This undated one carried a photo of Ravi Shankar and below that was the caption: *The Art of Self-Discovery Sri Sri Ravi Shankar*. By the side there was a 15 times bigger photo of Jesus Christ with the following two captions in very large fonts:

## Love all lovely

Jesus as the embodiment of **love**  
that's **beyond** name or form.

The following are some of the quotes from his published article:

Sri Sri Ravi Shankar: Very few understand what Jesus meant when he said: "I have put man against man, father against son, daughter against mother". Who you think are your friends are really not your friends because they make your faith in material things strong, and spirit less.

Does this explanation from Sri Sri Ravi Shankar remind you of the explanation earlier offered by Paramahansa Yogananda? There I have already stated what I had to say on this and I need not repeat my comments here again. Let us look at the other explanations offered by Sri Sri Ravi Shankar in defence of Christianity. **Please remember here that Jesus and Christianity go hand in hand so far the common man and woman in the ChristianWorld is concerned.**

Sri Sri Ravi Shankar: "I have come to put one against each other. I have come to put fire, not make peace". If Jesus had to say this, it is because he had seen the depth of slumber in people! When you talk something

nice and peaceful, everybody will go to sleep! When there is something sensational, people wake up and hear. Jesus did all he could to help one cross the mind and get into the soul.

**It conveys that Jesus was a high thinker and so was his entire audience. Jesus spoke in simple English that a child would understand but his audience comprised of people who had attained such great heights in their ability to think that they all “invented” hidden meanings of philosophical import into such blatant statements of Jesus.**

**It also makes one wonder if these people ~ the audience of Jesus, the disciples of Jesus ~ were such high thinkers then why would they go to sleep? Why would good thoughts bore them? Is it that they were at such low level of evolution that they could only be interested in wars amongst people, and hatred amongst family members, no other talk would interest them?**

**Our Guruji says that this is how Jesus helped people cross the mind and get into the soul. This would mean that the thought of war and hatred towards family members crossed their minds and went deep down their soul such that they made Jesus dream come true in a matter of two thousand years with war at your door step and broken families everywhere around you?**

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 125

The Acts of Thomas tells us that Jesus sold his brother Judas called Thomas the Twin to a trader for a handful of silver.

Jesus sold his brother for a handful of silver. Must we sell unsuspecting Hindus for a bunch of white skin followers and their dollar contributions?

# Why Hindu preachers praise Jesus?

If you are a Hindu preacher you are not supposed to say anything bad about anyone. If you do you are a **mean** person.

You must see the good in everything. If you **cannot** see, still you must **invent** it.

If you can see hidden meanings in things that fail common intelligence, you are a **philosopher**, guide and high thinker. That is the only way you can ensure Hindu mass following.

That is only way you can be perceived as a **great soul**. Gandhi has demonstrated that successfully. This particular **trick** works very well with **simpleton** Hindu masses.

The only way to **exploit** the simplicity of the Hindu is to keep him in a **make-believe** world where he sees the **goodness** in everything and in **everybody**. That is the simplest way to convince him that **God** is everywhere and in **everybody**.

That is one language Hindu has been **trained** to understand with **ease**. Why then shake up his belief system?

What can be gained by that? At least the preacher will gain nothing. If he has a few followers today they too will **disappear** soon. If he has large following, they will gradually disperse and **lose** faith in him.

After all, the admiration of devotees one earns by saying **good** things to them is very fulfilling in every way, spiritually as well as, materially. Why cut that branch of tree **on which** you are sitting?

# What Hindu preachers can do WITHOUT HURTING Hinduism?

They can retain their Hindu following **without** glorifying the unworthy.

It is a huge market place ~ one billion Hindus world over. Any guru can find a **reasonable** share of that huge market. It is **not** so very necessary to grab a share in the Christian market place.

Some Hindu gurus have found lots of American **white** skin followers. No doubt it adds to their **glamour** very substantially. Even Hindu masses look at it as an **accomplishment** that these gurus could earn the respect and the following of American and European whites. White skin does have an **ornamental** value in their Aashrams and brochures and subtle publicity material.

These things help create a bigger religious **empire**. Sorry, religious is no more a much fancied word. Spiritual does better; it has a more **secular** touch, after all. And, **who** would not want to be secularist today? That is how you become **broad** minded, out of the **narrow** religious thinking!

## *My stand is simple*

When we glorify Jesus we glorify Christianity. Neither Jesus nor Christianity are worthy of such glorification as you will see from their **conducts** if you choose to continue your journey with me.

I am not here to gather a large following. I shall say what I need to and **get out** of this filth around. You take it, or leave it, or consign it to trash can, I am **not** going to come back to **convince** you, **nor** I am going to enter into a **debate** with an intent to prove **you** wrong. I simply have **no** time nor inclination for these intellectual **luxuries**.

## What Hindu preachers FAIL to see or do NOT want to see?

When you glorify the unworthy you encourage Hindus to keep **company** with the unworthy.

This **close** company for **six** generations with an Aasuric religion and culture has **brought** down Hindus to where they stand today.

What were Hindus like in bygone days has become history today. So much so that they even do not find place in our official history books. I will return with them to make you aware. Just wait.

## Why Hindu preachers are NOT concerned with the ROOT cause?

Hindu preachers are not so much concerned with what has brought Hindus to the state they are in today.

The reason is simple. For them, it is better how Hindus are today. That helps each guru with enormous **potential** to carve out a large chunk from this huge **growing** market of spiritual followers.

When guru and seeker both seem to be benefiting from the whole game, why change the rules **midway**, is their unwritten argument.

These gurus are **learned** in Hindu scriptures and rattle out Sanskrit shloks श्लोक with ease. Some are great practitioners of Yogic ways. They have an aura about themselves. Followers are easily impressed.

No one suspects their **Christianized psyche**, which happens to be the product of their Christianized education, Christianized environment, and Christianized company.

They have learned to live in this ChristianizedWorld and play the game by Christianized rules.

They have also learned the technique of **compartmentalizing** and treating issues in **isolation** ignoring the **root** cause, a topic that we have touched upon in Volume I and we will discuss later in greater detail.

## Live and LET live is their motto

**Professional** Hindu preachers have learned one basic lesson pretty early. That is, live and let live. They know that the market is **huge**.

Vatican focuses on **illiterate** and poor segments of the society for conversion. They believe in **bulk** trade. Their focus is on votes in a democratic setup. Bulk votes can only ensure Christianized nationality in time to come. I will discuss this later in detail.

Professional Hindu preachers target the middle and upper class with relatively higher degree of literacy. They believe in **quality** trade.

Vatican converts people into Christianity. Hindu preachers convert their followers into their **own brand** of Hinduism. Each one has carved out a niche in the market.

They have now a **secured** place and they keep expanding their respective spiritual empires in their own domain. They **avoid** conflict for they know it pays not.

Some prefer to **overlook** the advances of Vatican. Others choose to glorify Jesus giving an **invisible** support to Vatican.

They all are acutely aware that if big brother starts blowing hot and cold they will find themselves in a tight spot. Recent case of **Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya** शंकराचार्य is a pointer in that direction.

The lesson is plain and simple: take prompt action before you earn the **wrath** of big brother ~ remember that we all are in this **game**, let us live and let live in **peace**.

# Curse or Cross?

Swami Devananda Saraswati sent me a small handwritten note on 16 Dec 2004: *Sadly, the Indian Express photo shows the total Christianization of the Hindu psyche.* With his note there was an attachment. It was a newspaper cutting: TNIE, Chennai, 16 Dec 2004.

The photo depicted **Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya**. The background was open sky. His Dand दंड: was in his right hand. It was no more straight. It had bent **where** he was holding it. He could barely **stand** on his legs. At his back was a massive Trishul which resembled Cross of Jesus ~ his whole person (body) was simply unable to carry its (Trishul/Cross) **burden**. He looked very tired and almost **dragging** his steps one at a time towards his **end**. At the bottom of the picture there was a caption: *A statue of the Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya Jayendra Saraswati, titled **Curse or Cross**, unveiled in Chennai on Wednesday - PTI.*

The impression it created: *O, Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya! Your time is **over**. You have become a **curse** for Hinduism. Now, it is time for you to move towards Cross. Take **refuge** in Jesus! He will deliver you.*

The **media** had already hanged him not once, but almost every day without waiting for court's judgment. They themselves had become the judge and the jury. No one cried fowl. No one said it interfered with the process of justice.

In the end judges found no evidence worth its name after keeping him in jail for 2 months like a low rank criminal. The legendary Hindu **tolerance** was being **tested** again.

I do not know ShankarAachaarya **personally** but I know one thing, that, he is the **symbol** of something very pious in Hinduism. Aasuric forces have come **thus far** to malign that symbol.

As a Sannyaasi, he may not feel perennially disturbed about what has been done to his person. But as a Hindu I would want to see him as the symbol of **protector** of *Dharm* धर्म.

As a layman I would not want to know that the *Dand* दंड: he carries may have been given to signify his new birth as a Dwij द्विजः. I would want to perceive it as the *Dand* which must **protect Dharm**.

The time is coming when he will need to hold that *Dand* like the Trishul of Shiv Shankar. If he has carried Shiv Shankar's name so far then it is time for him to **repay** its debt.

It can be yet another **new birth** for ShankarAachaarya into KshaatrDharm. He may have to prepare Hindus for their role as **Kshatriya**.



# Hindu fundamentalism has become a dirty word

**Hindu fundamentalism has become a dirty word. Let us see what those Hindu fundamentals are.**

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 59

Max Muller at Cambridge University in 1882: I have left to the last of the witness who might otherwise have been suspected – I mean the **Hindus themselves. The whole of their literature from one end to the other is pervaded by expressions of love and reverence for truth.**

**Message: what you see below are not exceptions but the norm**

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 53

Max Muller at Cambridge University in 1882: So **I could go on quoting from book after book, and again and again we should see how it was the love of truth that struck all the people who came in contact with BhaaratVarsh, as the prominent feature in the national character of its inhabitants. No one ever accused them of falsehood.**

**Message: what you see below are not empty words but they were put in action for thousands of years, and consistently without break.**

# What are those Hindu fundamentals that are perceived today as dirty Hindu fundamentals?

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 27

BhagavadGita 4: 11, 9: 29 - Whoever, by whatsoever path approaches me, I accept him for his salvation. All creatures great and small – I am equal to all; **I hate none**, nor have I any favorites. Those who worship **other Gods** with devotion, worship me.

Message: Ishwar hates none, and He has no favorites.

- He is not jealous like Christian God.
- He does not order killing all those who worship other gods.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 22

RigVed I.164.46 - Cosmic reality is one, but the wise perceive it in many ways: As Indr, Mitr, Varun, Agni, mighty Garutmat, Yam, and Matarisvan – the giver of breath.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 27

Shivmahimna Stotr 3 - As numberless rivers following different paths – straight or zigzag – merge in the same ocean, **so too the aspirants of various tastes and capacities** reach thee through effort.

Message: Different paths lead to God. This teaches us to respect other peoples' gods.

- Here you need to be clear about one thing. Ancient Hindu sages were **not speaking** of Aasuric religions (a) who say only Allah is true God or (b) only God of Holy Bible is the true God and all others are false gods, or (c) only Son of God Jesus is the sole middleman between God and man.
- Many Christianized Hindu middlemen **glorify Jesus** and tell their Hindu followers that they themselves are **also** legitimate middlemen between God and man.
- These Christianized Hindu god men **hide the fact** from their Hindu followers that **Jesus does not acknowledge** them as the legitimate middlemen on behalf of the Hindus.
- Jesus has made it pretty clear. He **alone** is the **sole** middleman who would **negotiate with God** for people's **salvation**.
- Jesus has also made it abundantly clear that those seeking salvation **must first become Christian**. If they **do not** then they will rot in hell till eternity. **No** Christianized Hindu god man would be able to save Hindus from that eternal hell fire disregard how much they **flatter Jesus** by glorifying him. So here is a lesson for those flatterers that they are **wasting** their time and **cheating** gullible Hindu masses so far their glorified Jesus Christ is concerned.
- Now these Christianized Hindu middlemen do not dare become Christian themselves because they will then lose Hindu mass following. So they **praise** Jesus and **fool** Hindus. They have also learned the tricks of the trade from Christian system of religious preaching. After all, they have moved around the world and known what works.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 26

RigVed I.89.1 - Let felicitous thoughts come to us from every source.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 24

RigVed III.62.10 *Gaayatri Mantr* - I pay homage to the supreme grandeur of the divine light, that it may inspire our intellect.

**Felicitous** (core sense) well chosen or suited to the circumstances;  
(sub sense) pleasing and fortunate [Oxford Dictionary, p 673]

Message: Let us not close our minds, let knowledge come to us from every source and inspire our intellect.

Source: *Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar

Note: **Pundit** Ravi Shankar and **Sri Sri** Ravi Shankar are **different** people

Taittiriya Upanishad, BrahmaValli & BhriguValli, *Maha Shaanti Mantr* मंत्र - May the Lord **protect us together!** May He **nourish us together!** May **we work together** uniting our strength for the **good of humanity!** May our learning be luminous and purposeful! May we **never hate** one another! May there be **peace, peace,** and perfect **peace.**

Source: *Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar

Taittiriya Aranyak, 4th Prashn, Pravargya Mantrs, 42nd Anuvaak - May there be **peace** on earth, **peace** in the ether, **peace** in the heaven, **peace** in all directions, **peace** in fire, **peace** in the air, **peace** in the sun, **peace** in the moon, **peace** in the constellations, **peace** in the waters, **peace** in the plants and herbs, **peace** in trees, **peace** towards cattle, **peace** towards goats, **peace** towards horses, **peace** towards mankind, **peace** in the absolute Brahm, **peace** in those who have attained Brahm, may there be **peace**, only peace. May that **peace** be in me, **peace** alone! Through that **peace** may I confirm **peace** in myself, and all bipeds, and quadrupeds! May there be **peace** in me, **peace** alone.

This is the central portion of the famous *Maha Shaanti Mantr*, the great prayer for peace. As well as the final Anuvaak of the *Pravargya Mantr-s*, it is also the *Shaanti mantr* of the 5th *Prashn* of *Taittiriya Aranyak*, which is the *Brahmana* for *Pravargya* [Pundit Ravi Shankar]

**Pravargya** A ceremony preliminary to the Som sacrifice [*The Student's Sanskrit English Dictionary*, Vaman Shivram Apte, p 368]  
**Anuvaak** A chapter of the Ved, a subdivision or section [A Sanskrit English Dictionary, M Monier-Williams, p 38]  
**Brahmana** Each of the four Ved has two distinct parts, *Mantr* and *Brahmana*; *Mantr* (words of prayer and adoration), *Brahmana* (directions for the details of the ceremonies at which the *Mantr-s* were to be used and explanations...) [A Sanskrit English Dictionary, M Monier-Williams, p 1015]

Source: *Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar

Sarve Shaam (the traditional prayer) - May **good befall all!** May there be **peace** for all! May all be fit for perfection, and may all experience that which is auspicious. May **all be happy!** May **all be healthy!** May all experience what is good and **let no one suffer.**

Message: May God protect all and nourish all! May we be united and do well for humanity! May we never hate one another! May there be Peace Everywhere! May all be happy, healthy, no one suffer!

Source: *Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar

Taittiriya Upanishad, ShikshaaValli, 10th Anuvaak - Do not neglect your duties to the **gods** and your **ancestors**. May your **mother** be like a god unto you! May your **father** be like a god unto you! May your **Guru** be like a god unto you! May your **guest** be like a god unto you! Wherever you have observed **faultless deeds** performed, you should **follow those alone**, and no others. When you have seen us, your **teachers**, perform good actions **follow those alone**.

Commonly known as *ShishyaAnushaasanam*, this section contains the final Mantr-s of instruction given by the guru to his students **as they prepare to leave the Aashram and enter the life of a householder** [Pundit Ravi Shankar].

Message: Respect your mother, father, guru, and guest; follow only their faultless deeds, not their faulty deeds.

**This world have been a much better place to live, if only the ChristianWorld had learned to live by these values instead of condemning them.**

Source: *Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar

BrihadAranyak Upanishad, 1st Adhyaay, 3rd Brahmana, 28th Mantr - O Lord! Please lead me from the **unreal** to the **real**. Lead me from darkness to light. Lead me from death to **immortality**. May there be **peace, peace**, and perfect **peace!**

Message: Lead me from this transitory world to God; release me from the cycle of birth & death.

## **Immortality would mean freedom from cycle of birth and death.**

- If a person is not born, then he or she does not die.
- Our soul is not born again (encased in a body) after it dissolves in the Supreme Soul.
- That is what we call liberation or Moksh मोक्ष.
- Having attained Moksh, if we are not required to be born again, then we effectively become immortal.

## **Unreal would mean transitory, and real would mean permanent.**

- This world is transitory.
- Ishwar is permanent.
- Ishwar existed before this world came into existence.
- Ishwar will exist after this world ceases to be in existence.

## **Do not tell masses that this world is unreal**

Some say that this world is not real and therefore, all they need to do is to develop their **inner self** as a service to the real.

And thus, they turn **indifferent** towards this supposedly **unreal** world.

These inwardly oriented individuals may be very Dharmaic by themselves but they are equally **indifferent** towards **Adharm** that goes on around them unabated, as they feel **no need** to contain the spread of Adharm outside the realm of their inner self.

So, do not tell the masses that this world is unreal. Tell them it is transitory!



# Predominant characteristics of an Aasuric culture

- **Lust,**
- **Greed for Money,**
- **Unabated hunger for Power,**
- **Craving for Untruth and Fraud,** and
- **Mayawi** मायावी character.

One way to describe **mayawi** मायावी character could be:

- **What appears is NOT true,**
- **What appears NOT happens to be true.**

This description of Mayawi may be very apt for Christianity:

- What appears about Christianity is not true,
- What is kept hidden about Christianity is true.

That is why our understanding of Christianity is so very **flawed**.



# Pope Alexander VI

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 79 fn

He played vicious power politics, practiced simony, held famous **public orgies** in the Apostolic Palace, committed **incest** with his **daughter**, went **whoring** with his **son**, poisoned his cardinals to get their wealth, and himself died of poisoning.

Could you possibly imagine what made this Supreme **Spiritual** Leader of Christianity have **sex with his daughter**, and go whoring with his son?

Would you have ever wondered why **Christianized societies** are so **fond of sex**, and have **glorified** it beyond proportion?

Would you have also realized why **ChristianWorld** is so fond of **abnormal sex** [homosexuals and lesbians], and why they are leaving no stone unturned to **legitimize** such abnormal sex?

Do you now realize why so many **Christian priests** are dragged into law suits for having had **sex with children** who came to their church in search of some **spirituality**?

What better could you expect of **Aasuric** characters, of an **Aasuric** religion, of an **Aasuric** culture, and of a bundle of **sex maniacs**?

# Pope John XIII

- This **Pope** seduced and violated **300 nuns**
- This Pope committed incest (had **sex** with a parent/child/sibling/grandchild)
- This Pope had **anal** intercourse with others
- This Pope committed **theft**
- This Pope committed **murder**

Source: *Woman, Church and State....*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 97

Dwight - *Roman Republic in 1849*, p 115 - Pope John XIII having appeared before the council to give an account of his conduct, he was **proved** by thirty-seven witnesses, the greater part of whom were bishops and priests, of having been guilty of fornication (\*having sexual intercourse with those he was not married to), adultery, **incest**, **sodomy** (\*anal intercourse), theft, and **murder**.

It was also **proved** by a legion (\*multitude) of witnesses that he had seduced and violated **300 nuns** - *The Priest, Woman and Confessional*, p 268

## Bastards born of Pope

- Popes gave birth to **so many** bastards that they needed **spacious** monasteries for their upkeep
- Pope's name was recorded as their **father**
- Bastards walked before the Pope in great processions, thus, popes made a **public show** of their **proud illegitimate** fatherhood!

Source: *Woman, Church and State....*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 98

*Familiar Discourses* and other works - In Rome are born such a **multitude** of **bastards** that they are constrained to build particular monasteries, where they are brought up and the **pope** is named their **father**. When any great processions are held in Rome, then the said bastards **go all before** the pope - *Familiar Discourses*, 383

So, it would be a procession, rather a **demonstration** of pope's **capability** to produce bastards.

Common people had lot to learn from their revered supreme **spiritual** leader. More they could **ape the pope**, higher they could **raise themselves** in spirituality, and **closer** they could be to Christian God!

But then, you will find a section of big name **Hindu spiritual gurus** quickly come up with a brilliant explanation in **defense** of Christianity stating that all orphans were given popes name as father the same way as God is father to all, and the procession indicated that they might have been born orphans but they were not to be ignored by the religion of Jesus Christ who was the embodiment of Love that's beyond name or form.

Our Hindu gurus **sell** Christianity to Hindus through **back door** while Christian missionaries sell Christianity to Hindus through **front door**.

Our Hindu gurus keep **glorifying** Christianity and Christian gurus keep **denigrating** Hinduism. What a fair game both play.

Christian gurus think they are doing their job. Hindu gurus think they are being so very **broad minded** that they can praise openly those who abuse them.

Our Hindu gurus are **Mahaatma-s** (great souls) like Gandhi. If you kick them once they will say kick me **again**. If you kick them again, they will say kick me once again because I need **more** kicks.

## 6,000 heads of infants in fish pond near Convent for Brides of Jesus Christ

6,000 heads of **illegitimate** new born infants were found in the fish pond situated near **convent** for **Brides of Jesus Christ!**

**Do you notice how Christianity has mastered the art of forgery? They take clues from their dirty history, keep it under the lid, and fabricate stories around those episodes to denigrate Hinduism.**

Source: *In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 26

Swami Vivekananda: I have heard one of these gentlemen preach in Memphis that **in every village of BhaaratVarsh there is a pond full of the bones of little babies.**

Source: *Woman, Church and State...*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 98

After Pope Gregory confirmed celibacy he found **6,000 heads of infants** in a fish pond, which caused him again favor the marriage of priests - *Ibid.*

The fish pond was near a **convent** inhabited by "**brides of Jesus Christ**" - Sita Ram Goel, *Introduction* to Matilda Joslyn Gage's work, p xx

Bishop Metz, to my knowledge, hath lost the annual revenue of 500 crowns, which he was wont to receive from the county for pardoning of whoring and adultery - *Ibid*, 260.

Convents were great places for practicing immense spirituality. How could you have found a better place than the brides of Jesus Christ to reap the fruits of such intense spirituality?

Hindus have lot to learn from them after their conversion into Christianity! How could anyone other than Jesus Christ be the sole redeemer of humanity, as Pope John Paul II claims? He does have a solid argument to support his claim.

## 13th century England

- Bishop had 65 **illegitimate** children
- Bishop fathered **14** children in **22** months

- **Ministers of Christian Church in England** overindulged in sensual pleasures with **100,000 women**

Source: *Woman, Church and State...*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 97

Henry III, **bishop** of Leige, was **deposed** in 1274 for having **sixty-five** illegitimate children - Lecky - *Hist. European Morals*, p 350 ... This **same** bishop boasted at a public banquet that in **twenty-months fourteen** children had been born to him - *Ibid*, Vol. 2, p 349 ... It was **openly** asserted that **100,000 women in England** were made **dissolute** by the **clergy** - Draper - *Intellectual Development of Europe*, p 498

**Deposed** (Law) testify to or give (evidence) under oath, typically a written statement [Oxford, p 495]

**Dissolute** (of a person or way of life) overindulging in sensual pleasures [Oxford Dictionary, p 535]

## Substitute the actors is the name of the game

One **unique** quality you may notice amongst **Christian historians** and **Christianized media**, if you keep looking for instances **throughout** their history and **until** today. That is, they are pretty good at substituting the actors.

You will see how cleverly they **framed** Hindu **Braahmans** of earlier days **with** those very kinds of acts, which Christian **clergy** had been **practicing** all along.

All they needed to do was to look at their **own** history and **rewrite Hindu history** with that flavor which **ChristianizedHindus** love to read.

Christian educators and **Christianized media** have **mastered** this technique to the level of **perfection**. Recent case in point: fabrications around **Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya**. The stories

they fabricated around ShankarAachaarya and published them with a lot of fan fare only to fall flat in the final analysis. But the **damage** they wanted to do, they had already done.

## 20th century USA

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 25 July 2003, p 7 World

Boston: Nearly 800 people say they were sexually abused as children in the Archdiocese (\*the district for which an archbishop is responsible) of Boston since 1940. In the **first official tally** of such accusations against Boston church, Massachusetts Attorney General Tom Reilly called the archdiocese's history of clergy sexual abuse '**staggering**'. The sex abuse scandal in **Boston** reverberated in Catholic dioceses **around the world**, and accusations **continue to** surface. The Archdiocese of **New York**, for example, suspended the Rev. Lawrence Inzeo who has been accused of sexually abusing a child at least 20 years ago, archdiocese spokesman Joseph Zwilling said on Wednesday. Reilly said records produced by the Boston Archdiocese revealed that **at least 789 victims** had complained of being abused by some **250 priests** and church workers over the years. When information from other sources is considered, the number of alleged victims who have disclosed their abuse likely **exceeds 1,000**, Reilly report said.

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 20 February 2005, p 10

Catholic group reports **1,092 new** sex abuse cases: Washington: Roman Catholic bishops reported on Friday that they had received 1,092 new accusations of sexual abuse **by priests** as they released the second annual survey of the church's procedures for handling and preventing such abuse by clergy and employees. ... Dr McChesney said the **costs** to the church had exceeded **\$800 million** since 1950. **Last year alone** the **costs** from settlements, therapy for victims and offenders, and lawyers' fees came to about **\$139.6 million**, according to the report. The 1,092 new accusations of abuse were made by 1,083 people, mostly **men**. Last year the **bishops** released an analysis conducted by the John Jay college of Criminal Justice in New York, based on figures from bishops and religious orders that found **10,667 minors** had allegedly been abused between from 1950 to 2002. The **actual** number of victims will probably remain **unknown** because many people **never** come forward, Dr McChesney said.

## 20th century Australia

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 26 August 2004, p 7 World

Brisbane (Australia): The Anglican Church defrocked a former **Bishop** on Wednesday because of what it described as a **sexual**

relationship between him and a 15 year old **schoolgirl**. Retired priest Donald Shearman, 77, was stripped of holy orders on the recommendation of a six-member church tribunal that found he had **seduced** the girl while she was boarding at an Anglican hostel in a rural town in New South Wales state in the mid 1950s ... Former Governor General Peter Hollingworth, the British monarch's representative in Australia, resigned last year amid allegations that he didn't do enough to help victims of abuse by clergy when he was Archbishop of Brisbane.

**I can go on quoting instances after instances but I am not writing all this to fill the pages with spicy material. I have used a small sample like this only to indicate the nature of their character and its continuity through the centuries.**

**Now, compare this all with olden day Hindu society, until it had maintained a "safe distance" from these champions of Aasuric civilization.**

**And then look at, what has happened to our present day Hindu society after it came in "close contact" with this dirty civilization, and its ugly values were thrust upon us during past six generations.**

# Hindus until 18th century and early 19th century

Source: *Elphinstone's History of India*, ed. Cowell, pp 375-381 quoted in *INDIA what can it teach us?* p 56 read with end note 39

The **Hindus** are mild and gentle people, more merciful to prisoners than any other Asiatics. Their **freedom from gross debauchery** (\*excessive indulgence in sensual pleasures) **is the point in which they appear to most advantage; and their superiority in purity of manners is not flattering to our self-esteem.**

*Mountstuart Elphinstone* was one of the most distinguished, learned, and judicious members of the Bhaaratiya Civil Service [INDIA what can it teach us? Max Muller, p 54]

**Christian missionary education was imposed on us, and ancient Hindu education system was methodically wiped out, beginning 1835.**

**This tells us how low the Christian missionary education has brought us in less than 2 centuries! And, you all are so very proud of that Christian education system.**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

Kolkata: The article appeared in the 28 March (\*2005) edition of the newspaper in which the extract of (\*Sunil) Gangopadhyay's serialized autobiography of 2000 titled "Ardhek Jiban" was reproduced alongside the news of his **receiving** the coveted **Saraswati Award** for literature. In the write-up, the writer had given a **vivid anatomical description** of the image of **goddess Saraswati** and described how he was **sexually aroused** by it as a youngster.

There was a time not long ago ~ but only 170 years ago before ChristianBritish education system replaced ancient Hindu education system ~ when these very Braahmans like Gangopadhyay had shaped a Hindu society which practiced extraordinary high moral values [see Volume III] lasting for millenniums ~ now these very Braahmans **corrupted by** ChristianEnglish education have stooped so low morally.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

Kolkata: Contacted, the writer said too much significance should not be attached to the write-up as it was only a fictitious and imaginative account of a 'young boy's idea' of an idol of the goddess.

He suggests do not attach significance to the write-up so that **many more** such write-ups come up in print and may continue to pollute young minds. If too much significance is attached to it then he may as well claim his right to expression the way he chooses.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

Kolkata: "Hindus are very tolerant and have always been liberal about their views about gods and goddesses. To call it an insult to their religious sentiments would be an over reaction," Gangopadhyay added.

Legendary Hindu tolerance is put to test again! That has been the **easiest pretext** under which all consider it their birth right **to insult** Hindu religious sentiments. This one simple trick that works ~ Christian missionaries have tested it for few centuries ~ and they have passed on this "civilized" technique to ChristianEnglish educated masses.

## Why do I place so much emphasis on education alone considering all else as secondary?

**Why do I speak so often about education?**

**It is the education which shapes children's thought process.**

**It is the education that moulds the hearts of teens during their formative years.**

**It is the education that instills values into the minds of young people.**

**It is the education that governs the real-life conducts of adults.**

**It is the education that shows path to those who later assume the position of guides to the society. This eventually shapes future generations in due course.**

**Education is fundamental to everything that you expect of a society.**

**This alien Aasuric education, which had been thrust upon us six generations ago, has been silently turning Hindus into Asurs.**

# Why do I place their personal lives under microscope?

I would not care about their personal lives even if they live like dirty insects in a drain but I do care when they **trespass** into our territory and teach our Hindu children their lowly ways.

I would not bother what kind of personal life these celebrities led, or how low they **sunk** on counts of morality while **claiming** to **teach** the world morality!

No, let them claim that they bring **salvation** to the humanity while securing a place for **themselves** in the hell.

**Why then I bring their personal lives to you? Certainly not for the spice it has.**

- **It is they who dumped on us their brand of cheap morality and turned us into Asurs like themselves. This is not acceptable.**
- **They can live in their own house and do whatever they feel like but they have certainly no right to sneak into our houses and teach our children their lowly ways.**
- **We have a right to know their true characters, and where they have brought us within a matter of one and half a century.**
- **We have the right to know what we were without their company, and how low we have sunk being in their company.**

Please remember

**When we assign divinity to characters unworthy of it, we tend to imbibe within ourselves such qualities that are unworthy of divinity.**



# Pope Alexander VI regime

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 79 fn

He played vicious power politics, practiced simony, held famous public orgies in the Apostolic Palace, committed incest with his daughter, went whoring with his son, **poisoned his cardinals to get their wealth**, and himself died of poisoning.

This supreme spiritual leader of Christianity poisoned his Cardinals to **illegitimately** acquire their wealth.

Have you wondered why **ChristianBritish** were so passionate about **illegitimately** occupying the lands belonging to the natives of America and Canada? Think of their passion for **illegitimately** siphoning out the **wealth** of BhaaratVarsh by employing means not so noble?

Have you thought why **Christian** missionaries like **Mother Teresa** and **Pat Robertson** have been so fond of sharing **illegitimately** acquired wealth by **criminals** like Charles Keating, Robert Maxwell, mass **murderers** like Duvalier and Mobutu?

After all, what better could you expect of Christian celebrities when their **supreme** spiritual leaders have **shown** them the **way** they needed to follow?

Come to think of it, what would then be the characters of the **common** men and women of Christianity who have such **exemplary** leaders to **show** them the **way** to Christian God!

Source: *The Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, p 122 fn

When the Portuguese (\*Christians) were attempting to evangelize BhaaratVarsh – **'to instruct the inhabitants in Catholic Faith and good morals'** as decreed by the Pope – the **Pope himself** was **taxing lepers** and **prostitutes** in Rome, ten percent of their incomes, and was doing this on the authority of Catholicism's greatest theologian St Thomas Aquinas.

Just think of the character of these people who call themselves Saints (Thomas Aquinas) and Popes. These are shame to humanity. They want to teach the world good morals, themselves who have no morals at all!

**St Thomas Aquinas** (1225-74), Italian philosopher, theologian, and Dominican friar. He is regarded as the **greatest** figure of scholasticism. His works include the Summa Contra Gentiles, intended as a **manual** for missionaries, and Summa Theologiae, the **greatest** achievement of the medieval systematic theology. He also devised the **official** Roman Catholic tenets. Oxford Dictionary, p 83

We see this Saint devised the **official** Roman Catholic **tenets** (doctrine, belief). And on his authority our Pope was **collecting money** from lepers and prostitutes. When the torchbearers of Christianity are so greedy of money how could you expect **common men and women** of Christianity to be any better?

And with their Christian education system prevailing in our country for **six generations**, now our ChristianizedHindus have become equally greedy for money. See what a **great (or lousy) contribution** this Aasuric religion based culture has made of the Hindus.

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 51

Max Muller: The Chinese, who come next in order of time, bear the **same**, believe, **unanimous** testimony in favor of the **honesty** and **veracity** of the **Hindus**. Let me quote **Hiouen-thsang**, the most famous of the Chinese Buddhist pilgrims, who visited BhaaratVarsh in 7th century.

Hiouen-thsang: With regard to **riches**, they **never** take anything **unjustly**.

This was the character of the Hindus. Now you realize what a **bad company** can do to you? This is why I say **keep distance** from these Aasuric people and their Aasuric culture. They have brought you down to **their own level** since they could not raise themselves to the level of the Hindus.

# Pope Pius XII regime

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 134

In **1944 alone** the **Nazi contribution** to the **Vatican** amounted to over \$100 million—worth nearly **a billion and half** in today's values. The Vatican managed also to get a **large share of the Nazi gold looted** from the Jews of Europe during the Second World War. This has now become a **major scandal** in Europe. While **Swiss banks** are opening up their records, the Vatican has maintained secrecy over its **collaboration with the Nazis**, including its participation in the looting of the Jews of Europe.

# Pope John Paul II regime

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 135

Loss of revenue following Europe's rejection of Christianity has led the Church to resort to extreme measures including collaboration with **narcotics traffickers** and **drug money laundering**. The **Vatican Bank** for years has been acting as a conduit for **drug money**. The Chief, **Archbishop** Marcinkus is wanted by the **police**, in several countries. He has **avoided arrest** only by staying within the walls of the **Vatican**, which enjoys immunity as a sovereign state. Investigations in Britain, Germany, Switzerland and Italy have shown that the Vatican is deeply involved in the international drug trade.

How is it that Vatican Bank's Chief **Archbishop** Marcinkus, wanted by the police in several countries, could avoid arrest by staying within the walls of the Vatican? Did this happen **with the permission of Pope**? Was Vatican Bank's Chief **Archbishop** Marcinkus **acting with explicit consent of Pope**?

**Archbishop** The chief bishop responsible for a large district Oxford Dictionary, p 86

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 135

The following recent episode will go to show how deep must be the links between the Vatican and drug traffickers. In **May 1993**, **Cardinal** Posadas-Ocampo, the highest-ranking Church official in Mexico was assassinated in the Guadalajara airport. Later investigations showed that the **Cardinal** had been acting as **an agent of** the notorious **Colombian drug lord** Pablo Escobar... It is now known that the Cardinal had been trying to arrange safe asylum in Mexico for Escobar. Escobar himself was, later gunned down by the Colombian authorities assisted by the US Drug enforcement agents showing that he was badly in need of a safe asylum. **There have been many such**

**scandals**, but this is enough to show how far removed the Church is from any spiritual concerns.

So, these characters are called Cardinals. What great spiritual leaders are these: they must be showing great path to the Christians!

**Cardinal** A leading dignitary of the Roman Catholic Church. Cardinals are nominated by the Pope, and from the Sacred College, which elects succeeding popes (now invariably from among their own member) Oxford Dictionary, p 275

## Sri Sri Ravi Shankar upholds Pope's values

So, Vatican gets involved into drug money laundering to buy more Christians under stewardship of Pope John Paul II. And when the same Pope dies one of our Hindu spiritual guru offers his salutations to the Pope in the following words:

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 5 April 2005, p 15

### Sri Sri Ravi Shankar upholds Pope's values is the bold caption in The Free Press Journal

World-renowned spiritual leader H H Sri Sri Ravi Shankar said tonight that the **Hindu community** shares the loss of the Catholics around the world in remembering Pope John Paul II as a **spiritual leader who served God** and his people **until his last breath**. "According to the **Hindu Religion** the whole world is one family and the Pope is an **important member** of this family", says H H Sri Sri Ravi Shankar. The Pope has stood for the **values of tolerance** and ecumenism. **His Holiness Sri Sri Ravi Shankar** hopes that his successor **carries on** in the same spirit of interfaith **dialogue** (\*for the sake of talking, not really acting on it, as usual) and continues to promote **reforms** in the society (\*by further Christianizing it as did Pope John Paul II).

[\*text matter] added for clarity to help you read between the lines

**Sri Sri Ravi Shankar [now he is His Holiness also] had the option not to say any thing at all.** Like the gentleman from

Haryana argued in case of Paramahansa Yogananda that great souls do not speak ill of any one, so Sri Sri Ravi Shankar need not have spoken ill of Pope. **But then, are the great souls under some kind of compulsion to glorify the unworthy who have promoted Adharm अधर्म all around?**

However, if Sri Sri Ravi Shankar thinks that “promoting drug money laundering, turning younger generations into drug addicts, sheltering active participants by abusing sovereign status of Vatican, converting Hindus particularly simpleton Aadivaasis into Christianity by cheating, turning simpleton Hindus of the Northeast into bloodthirsty convert Christians” are the kind of values that are worthy of glorification and they do not represent Adharm then it would be very difficult to swallow.

On the other hand, if Sri Sri Ravi Shankar claims that he was ignorant of all those facts then he needs to ask his conscience two simple questions:

**Did he have the right to spread his ignorance among the millions of his followers and onlookers?**

**How is he going to undo the damage he has done to the Hindus by misguiding them now and also earlier?**

# Mother Teresa so fond of crime money

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 140

Among her **special favorites** were Charles Keating – now serving a ten-year sentence in a California **prison** – and Robert Maxwell who committed suicide when the Scotland Yard got too close to him. Both had **swindled** hundreds of millions of dollars from their depositors and investors.

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, pp 140-141

She **helped** produce political propaganda films for the notorious dictator Duvalier of Haiti and his wife Michele who **stole billions** of dollars from their impoverished country before running away to Spain. Mother Teresa not only **accepted millions** from Dictator Duvalier (who was guilty of mass executions), but also honors and decorations from his **bloody hands**. What is it about Christian missionaries, from Mother Teresa to Pat Robertson that draws them to such thieves and mass murderers as Duvalier and Mobutu?

**Haiti** From 1957 to 1986 the country was under the oppressive dictatorship of the Duvalier family Oxford Dictionary, p 827

Source: *The Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 122 fn

Mother Teresa likes to tell her international donor audiences, from whom she collects **millions of tax-free dollars** for missionary enterprise, that **what BhaaratVarsh really need is Jesus**.

But then look at the fraud she was! She sold Jesus but did **not believe** in him. She amassed wealth in the name of the poor but **did not serve** the poor of Kolkata.

Source: PTI London 29 November, quoted Indian Express, 30 November 2002

Her **letters and diaries** present a **completely different picture** of the nun from her public image as a woman confident of her faith, The Daily Telegraph reported on Friday.

**"My smile is a great cloak** [\*disguise, pretext],” wrote Mother Teresa. **I feel that God does not want me, that God is not God and that He does not really exist,**” she wrote.

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 138

Her hospitals are in a **highly unhygienic** state. This happens to be the opinion not of a hostile reporter, but of **Dr Robin Cox**, editor of the prestigious British publication **Lancet** – the foremost medical journal in the world.

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 139

From the appalling condition of her institutions, one would be wrong to conclude that the Missionaries of Charity is only doing what its **limited resources** allow. Nothing could be further from the truth. It is one of the richest Catholic institutions in the world. Recently, a **single** current account in a bank in the Bronx (New York) showed a deposit of **\$50 million!**

Like vultures they fly where there is  
lot of money or dead meat

Actress **Parveen Babi** has been dead for few days. When she was alive **no one ever** saw her go out, even to shop. She had been **dead for days** inside her house and **no one** noticed.

But then as soon as the news hit the front pages of leading newspapers, there were two categories of vultures who were after the dead meat, now that it was public knowledge she **died very rich**. Among them one category was the most expected one: that is, sudden relatives, friends, etc.

Other category was a surprise entry: a bunch of **Christian Fathers**

who were here to **adopt** the leftover **riches** of the **dead** child. After all, if the child dies without an heir apparent who else would claim the property? A band of **Fathers** marches in ~ we see a number of those white robed black ribboned ones walking in graciously telling the police that Parveen Babi had accepted **Christianity** and she wanted a **Christian funeral**. Christian **greed** has no end you see.

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 14 January 2005, p 1, p 2

p 1 Actor Parveen Babi, who was found dead in her Juhu flat on Saturday, lived the life of a **recluse** ~ **never** ventured out of her house and did **not** allow anyone into her sprawling sea-facing home, her neighbors said.  
p 2 The **priest** said that Babi had conveyed to them, albeit **verbally**, that she wanted her last rites to be performed in the **Christian** manner.

When Parveen Babi was **dying** she **did not** even remember her Christian **Fathers** so they could give her a ticket to the heaven but these Christian Fathers **did not loose** the opportunity to stake a claim **learning that** she did not leave a will.

2 centuries ago ~ year  
1823 ~ Archbishop  
celebrates famine with  
great joy

Source: **Archbishop** of Pondicherry wrote to his superiors in Europe, in a Catholic publication '*India and Its Missions*' brought out in 1823, chapter '**Spiritual Advantages of Famine and Cholera**' quoted in *Missionaries in India*, Arun Shourie, New Delhi, 1994, p 16, reproduced in *Pseudo-Secularism, Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, p 75

The **famine** has wrought **miracles**. The catchments are filling, baptismal water flows in streams, and **starving little tots fly in masses to heaven ...** a hospital is a ready made congregation. There is **no need to go** into the highways and

# hedges and 'compel them to come in'. They send each other.

Look at what our Archbishop has to say. Starving little tots fly in masses ... there is no need to go to the highways and compel them come in ... they send each other. What a wonderful expression of spirituality from a high dignitary of Catholic Church. **Look at the title of the chapter: *Spiritual Advantages of Famine and Cholera!***

2 centuries later ~ Year 2005 ~ same  
old greed for human bodies

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 19 January 2005, p 13

The Washington Post reported last week that a US missionary group, WorldHelp, was **soliciting** urgent donations on the **internet** help raise 300 children from Aceh in Jakarta in Christian schools. Later, **WorldHelp abandoned its operations on learning that Indonesian government had banned nonMuslims from adopting Acennese orphans.**

**The meaning is simple and straight. They do not want any pains without gains. It is simply a business affair and we fools think it is service to humanity! They were not coming**

to help the Tsunami struck people. They were coming to buy new Christians for free.

## When natural calamity strikes, it is business time for them

They come with lot of **nice words** in newspapers and media. They **do little** to relieve pain and **show a lot** as if they did. They did no doubt but **what they did** that they do not reveal, **what they did not** that they advertise plenty. To them human sufferings are an **opportunity** to go in **shopping spree** for new converts.

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 19 January 2005, p 13

When the **Tsunami** struck, the group [Colorado Springs-based International **Bible** Society] prepared the distribution of 100,000 texts, including a book **translated** into Thai.

Many survivors of the disaster have been heavily traumatized by their experience and according to experts, are **vulnerable** to religious groups.



# How the 1st Christian Pope acquired power?

**First Supreme Spiritual Leader** of Christianity put the **foundation** of Christianity by wading through **rivers of blood** to the throne **killing** his own son, sister's son, his own wife and many friends! What a wonderful **beginning** for an **Aasuric** religion that Christianity is!

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 45 notes

Emperor **Constantine** ... He retained the **title and position** of **Pontifex Maximus** during his lifetime and can be called **Christianity's first pope**, as the bishop of Rome, whom he elevated, would assume this office **after** him.

**Pontifex Maximus** (in the Roman Catholic Church) a title of the **Pope** Oxford Dictionary, p 1440

Source: *The Testament of Christian Civilization*, Joseph McCabe, quoted in *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 45 notes

Joseph McCabe: **Constantine**, natural son of a rural tavern-girl ... and a Roman officer, waded through **rivers of blood** to the throne, and he was driven from Rome to Constantinople by the scorn of the Romans **because** he **put to death**, first his excellent ... **son**, and then the son of his **sister**, a boy of promising character, then his **wife** and a number of **friends**.' This summary statement of a **terrible crime**, which Eutropius makes ... is **confirmed** by St Jerome ... and now **not disputed**.

**St Jerome** (c. 342-420) chiefly known for his compilation of the Vulgate [Oxford Dictionary, p 980] **Vulgate** the principal Latin version of the Bible, prepared mainly by **St Jerome** in the late 4th century, and (as revised in 1952) adopted as the **official text** for the Roman Catholic Church [Oxford Dictionary, p 2073]

# How Pope Alexander VI expanded the power base?

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, pp 79-80

C B Firth: In a famous **bull** of **1493** Pope Alexander VI, to settle rivalry between Spain and Portugal, the two colonial powers of those days, drew a line down the map of the Atlantic ocean south of the Azores Islands to form a boundary between their respective spheres of influence. **All lands not already under Christian rule discovered or yet to be discovered to the west of the line, he assigned to Spain, those to the east, to Portugal.** Along with this fantastic enactment went a command to Spanish and Portuguese kings **'to send to the said lands and islands good men who fear God and are learned, skilled and expert, to instruct the inhabitants in the Catholic faith and good morals'**. Moreover, other foreigners were forbidden to enter those lands without license from these kings. Whatever may be thought nowadays of such orders, the Spaniards and Portuguese were **prepared** to act on them; and not only in claiming and exercising, as far as they were able, rights of **dominion** and trade; they were seriously prepared to **propagate Christianity**.

**Bull** a papal edict Oxford Dictionary p 239 **Edict** an official order or proclamation issued by a person in authority Oxford Dictionary p 588

Aha! What a great gesture by yet another **Supreme Spiritual Leader** of Christianity! He put up his **advance claim** to the **that part of the world which his people had not discovered yet**. He even **delegated** his **self-assumed powers of control** over those undiscovered lands to the kings of Spain and Portugal clearly spelling out their respective spheres of activity! And **what did they do** in the process of pursuing such insatiable hunger for power? Let us have a few glimpses.

# In BhaaratVarsh

## What Vasco da Gama did to snatch power?

Source: *Papacy: Its Doctrine and History*, Sita Ram Goel, quoted in *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 64

Vasco da Gama had bombarded **Calicut** when the Zamorin ruler of that place refused to be dictated by him. He had plundered the ships bringing rice to the city and **cut off the ears, noses and hands** of the crews. The Zamorin had sent to him a Braahman envoy **after securing** Portuguese **safe-conduct**. Vasco da Gama had **cut off** the nose, ears and hands of the Braahman and strung them **around his neck** together with a palm-leaf on which a message was conveyed to the Bhaaratiya king that he could **cook and eat a curry made from his envoy's limbs**.

You read above that Vasco da Gama arrived at Calicut in 1498 that is at the fag end of 15th century. Now look at the following description by another foreigner **Kamal-eddin Abd-errazak Samarkandi (1413-82)**, who went as **ambassador** of the **Khakan** to the prince of **Kalikut** as to what did he write:

Source: *Notices des Manuscrits*, tom. xiv. p 436 quoted in *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 52, read with endnote 34 on p 231

Max Muller: In the 15th century Kamal-eddin Abd-errazak Samarkandi (1413-82), who went as ambassador of the Khakan to the prince of **Kalikut** and to the king of Vidya Nagar (**about 1440-45**), **bears testimony to the perfect security**, which merchants enjoy in that country.

It is the same place Calicut or Kalikut. One speaks of the **Christians** and the other speaks of the **Hindus!** Now see what **Hindu** rulers offered to other people in terms of **security**. And

then compare it with what **Christian barbarian** did to that. Animals show **far better ethics** than Christian leaders.

Source: *Fragments historiques sur l'Inde*, Voltaire, Euvres Completes, Hachette, Paris, 1893, vol. 29, p 383 quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino, p 22

Voltaire: No sooner did BhaaratVarsh begin to be known to the **West's barbarians** than she was the **object of their greed**, and even more so when these **barbarians became civilized (\*!)** and industrious, and created new needs for themselves ... The Albuquerque and their successors succeeded in supplying Europe with **pepper and paintings only through carnage** (\*killing large number of people).

**Albuquerque** Alfonso de (1453-1515) Portuguese colonial **statesman**. He conquered Goa (1510) and made it the capital of the Portuguese empire in the east [Oxford p 40] **Statesman** a skilled, experienced, and **respected (\*!) political leader** or figure [Oxford Dictionary p 1816]

Oxford Dictionary describes Albuquerque as a Statesman and then it further defines a Statesman as a respected leader. From this definition we learn that bigger the **mass murderer and looter** you are, **more respected you become** in the political circles of **ChristianWorld**. After all the Oxford Dictionary is also Christian edited. That is why they describe the word Christian in the following manner:

Source: Oxford Dictionary, p 325

**Christian** having or showing qualities associated with Christians, especially those of decency, kindness, and fairness

Even those who are compiling the dictionary of such repute are **so very empty** in their ethical standards that it is truly amazing. **Truth is one thing that comes no where in their speech and action.** If they can call these barbarians as decent, kind and fair then they are not fit to compile such a dictionary of repute. Or, the dictionary itself is not worthy of its reputation. And yet, I use that dictionary to quote many things because you all perceive it as **the standard** that need to be followed.

## What St Francis Xavier did to make that power base permanent?

To make the power acquired by such means more of **permanent** nature they needed to **destroy** other civilizations and their **symbols** of heritage. Let us have a few examples of their evildoing. Before proceeding let me clarify that the same individual St Francis Xavier may have appeared in the **Volume I** but here we handle it from a different angle. Therefore, please do not perceive it as mere repetition.

**Saint** a person acknowledged as **holy** or **virtuous** and typically regarded as being in **heaven after death** Oxford Dictionary, p 1637

So, what we understand from this Oxford Dictionary definition of a saint is that such a person is **holy**, presumably in **thoughts** and **action**, and also **goes to** heaven after death.

And this tells us that, in **Christianity**, you go to **heaven** if you **cheat** the way St Xavier did, that is pulling down Hindu temples in return of an **obligation** towards the Hindu king from whom he received a large grant to build Christian church.

So, you see that **betrayal** and **disloyalty** is **in the blood** of Christianity, and holy men of Christianity are **shining examples** of such betrayal. The way Jesus betrayed his brother by selling him for handful of silver and the way Jesus's one chief disciple betrayed him to death are pointers towards that. These holy men of Christianity **show the way** to the rest of the masses in Christian world how to **betray** and **deceive** people of other faiths.

These are the **good morals** of Christian saints, which all Christians are expected to **follow**. Therefore, please learn to beware of these **holy** men of Christianity in preservation of your **own interests** because if you do not, they will stab you at your **back**, and you will **never know** what hit you.

[Note: taking a **clue from their own conducts** they painted the picture of Hindu holy men in that color. They used **education and media** to **cultivate distrust** among Hindus towards Hindu holy men ~ **cheating** is their second nature, an integral part of their genetic construction]

There is another thing that you need to learn from the above Oxford Dictionary definition. That is, if you are a **Christian**, and particularly a Christian Saint, you must **destroy** other people's temples to find a place for yourself in the **heaven**, specially made for Christians.

**Francis Xavier** 1506-52 Spanish Catholic missionary; known as the Apostle of the Indies. One of the **original** seven **Jesuits**, from 1540 he travelled to Southern India, Sri Lanka, Malacca, the Moluccas, and Japan, making thousands of **converts**. Oxford Dictionary, p 2135

Source: *St Francis Xavier*, Sita Ram Goel, quoted in *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 80

**Xavier** wrote in a letter to the **Society of Jesus**: Following the baptisms, the new Christians return to their homes and come back with their wives and families to be in their turn also prepared for baptism. **After all have been baptized, I order that everywhere the temples of the false gods be pulled down and idols broken. I know not how to describe in words the joy I feel** before the spectacle of pulling down and destroying the **idols** by the very people who **formerly** worshipped them.

Sita Ram Goel: Xavier **did this after** the Hindu raja of Quilon had given him a large grant to build churches.

Source: *The Goa Inquisition*, AK Priolkar, cover 3

The Goa Inquisition was established in 1560 as recommended earlier by **Saint Francis Xavier**, and finally abolished in 1812. Although its headquarters were at Goa, its jurisdiction extended to entire Portuguese

possessions to the East of the Cape of Good Hope, and it had its Commissaries in other major centers.

## Glimpses of Christian evildoing for establishing their power hold in Goa

Let us now see what more these Christian barbarians do to expand their Christian empire and torture those who do not accept Christian rule. At some other occasion we will discuss about their horror stories practiced in Europe but for now let us look at the background of **Goa and surrounding areas**. You must **never forget** these vultures **unless you want to let history repeat itself**.

Inquisition has been described by the Oxford Dictionary as a Church tribunal established by **Pope Gregory IX** c.1232 for the **suppression** of heresy, which means any belief or opinion **contrary** to Christian doctrine. As the dictionary states, it was active chiefly in northern Italy and southern France, becoming **notorious** for the use of **torture**, and in 1542 the pope's Inquisition was reinstated eventually becoming an organ of **pope's government**.

Source: *The Empire of the Soul*, Harper Collins, 1999 quoted in *The Saint Business*, Rajeev Srinivasan, *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2003, pp 4-5

Paul William Roberts: **Children** were flogged and **slowly dismembered** (\*tear or cut limb from limb) **in front of their parents**, whose (\*parents') **eyelids had been sliced off** (\*so they couldn't close their eyes) to make sure they missed nothing. Extremities (\*the hands and feet) were amputated carefully, so that a person could remain conscious even when all that remained was a torso (\*the trunk of the human body) and head. **Male genitals** were **removed** and **burned in front of wives**, **breasts hacked off** and **vaginas penetrated by swords** while **husbands were forced to watch**. ...  
And it **went on for two hundred years**.

**If this drama went on for two hundred years then naturally popes and saints of Christianity would have known about it. What did they do to stop it, or to encourage it?**

# Compare with Asurs in Hindu mythology

Think for a moment about Hindu mythology and descriptions of Aasuric conducts. Wouldn't you agree that those dark complexioned Asurs were **far more civilized** than our white complexioned Asurs, a sample of whose conducts you witnessed just now? Would you have any reservations on my calling them Asurs?

## Put yourself in their shoes and visualize

Just place yourself in their shoes and visualize how it would feel:

- to have **your children** beaten up with sticks, and their **limbs** slowly **chopped off**, one by one, in front of **your eyes**, and you are **not allowed** to close your eyes;
- to have **your husband's genitals** removed, and **burned** in front of **your eyes**, and you are **not allowed** to close your eyes;
- to have **your wife's breasts cut off** in front of **your eyes**, and you are **not allowed** to close your eyes;
- to have **your wife's vagina** penetrated by the **sword of Christianity** [remember the Sword Jesus said he had brought?] in front of **your eyes**, and you are **not allowed** to close your eyes!

## Who did and to whom?

**Christians, who followed the *Holy Bible*, the *Son of God*, and the *Laws of Christian God*, did all this to *Hindus* of Goa and surrounding places.**

This was only a glimpse of the acts carried out by Christians with the desire of their Popes, and their Saints, in the name of

Inquisition with the kind of barbarism and savagery, probably unparalleled in the history of mankind.

**We may not also find any parallel to this in animal kingdom. We know that animals kill but they do so when they are hungry. They eat the flesh and lick the blood but not with this kind of savagery as depicted above.**

***This could only be accomplished by those who had raised themselves above animals, and were proud of their advancement over the animal species on this earth.***

## Why they did?

They wanted **Christianity to rule** the world. They wanted to **convert** Hindus into Christianity. Hindu **Braahmans** were the main **victims**.

We need not mention how they shoved beef down the throat of Hindu Braahmans because Hindus would never eat beef.

When all this, carried on for **centuries**, did not give them the kind of extraordinary results they **wanted**, then they took the next step of **discrediting Braahmans** as the oppressors by **inventing** *Aryan Invasion Theory*. That is a different story altogether, and later we will come to that.

## Culprit's true identity

**Identity is very important. For, it creates an image in your mind about the subject. That image then builds your perceptions. Those perceptions guide your later day thoughts. These thoughts shape your future actions.**

**Hence, wrong identity means incorrect defense mechanism. This simply means you are not adequately covered against exposure from unidentified threats.**

**Never identify culprits with names that hide their true identity. True culprits will, then, remain out of your focus.**

Paul William Roberts says: So notorious was the Inquisition in Portuguese India that word of its horrors even reached home.

Why Paul William Roberts only? We ourselves repeat in our speech and writing: Portuguese, British, etc.

**In context of Goa Inquisition, their Portuguese nationality did not drive them to do those inhumane acts. Their Christian missionary zeal inspired them. Their Christian faith inspired them. The teachings of the Holy Bible inspired them. Their dedication to the Christian God inspired them. The Laws of Christian God moved them.**

Let us summarize them first, and then reproduce them from so-called **Holy Bible**.

**Follow** these laws as long as you **live** on this **earth**, **never** ever **forget** them, and **practice** them religiously. Utterly **destroy** those nations, which worship **other gods**, when you capture them. Utterly overthrow their gods, **break** the **idols** of their gods. **Destroy** everything that relates to their way of worshipping their own gods. **Destroy** the idols of their gods, and **obliterate** the names of their gods from that place. **Violently kill** their **children** in front of **their eyes**, **destroy** their houses, and **rape** their **wives**. **Kill** their every **little male child**, **kill** their **women**, but keep their **virgins alive** for yourself. Spare not the **babies sucking** mother's milk, and **old men** with gray hair.

Source: **Holy Bible**, p 168, Old Testament Deuteronomy 12:1-3

12:1 These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the **LORD God** of thy fathers **giveth thee** to possess it, **all the days ye live on the earth**. 12:2 Ye shall **utterly destroy** all the places wherein the nations, which ye possess served their Gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and every green tree: 12:3 And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and **destroy** the names of them out of that place.

**Statute** a **law** or decree made by **God** [Oxford Dictionary, p 1818]

Source: **Holy Bible**, p 68, Old Testament Exodus 23:24

23:24 Thou shall not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite **break down** their images.

Source: **Holy Bible**, p 79, Old Testament Exodus 34:13

34:13 But ye shall **destroy** their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves.

Source: **Holy Bible**, p 557, Old Testament Isaiah 13:16

13:16 Their **children** also shall be dashed to pieces **before their eyes**; their houses shall be spoiled, and their **wives** ravished (\***raped**).

**Ravish** force a woman to have sexual intercourse against her will [Oxford Dictionary, p 1541]

Source: **Holy Bible**, p 149, Old Testament Numbers 31:17, 31:18

31:17 Now therefore **kill every male among little ones, and kill every woman** that hath known man by lying with him. 31:18 **But all the women children**, that have not known a man by lying with him, **keep alive for yourselves**.

Source: **Holy Bible**, p 187 Old Testament Deuteronomy 32:24, 32:25

32:24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and **devoured** with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust 32:25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both young man and the virgin, the **suckling** also with the **man of gray hairs**.

Source: **Holy Bible** p 175, Old Testament Deuteronomy 20:16

20:16 But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save **alive nothing** that **breatheth**: But thou shalt utterly destroy them.

**The concept of Inquisition was invented by the Pope in Italy, not by the Portuguese in Portugal. The Inquisition was established in BhaaratVarsh at the recommendation of the Spanish Christian Saint named Francis Xavier. Therefore, the responsibility lies with Christianity, not with the Portuguese. Portuguese nationals may have been instrumental, but Christianity was essentially the driving force behind them!**

## Germans or Nazis?

Isn't it that based on the same logic, we speak of Nazi horrors, **not** of German horrors? Were they Nazis only, were they **not** **Germans**?

They were Germans but their **nationality** as Germans did **not** make them do those acts of horror. It was their commitment to **Nazi ideology** that made them commit those horrible acts against

humanity. That is why we speak of Nazi atrocities, **not** of German atrocities.

Why then should we talk of **Portuguese** atrocities, **why not Christian** atrocities, when it was the Christian ideology, the **teachings** of the **Christian Bible**, which **drove** them to do those acts of horrible crime against humanity?

## Nazis or Christians?

Again, **never** identify culprits with names that **hide** their true identity. True culprits will remain **out of** your focus.

- Who were Nazis? Were they not Christians?
- They were **more Christian** than other Christians of their time. They all paid **church tax** from their salary. **Nazi contribution to Vatican** was over \$100 million; worth nearly **billion and half** in today's values.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 134

**In 1944 alone the Nazi contribution to the Vatican amounted to over \$100 million—worth nearly a billion and half in today's values.**

**Their Nazi ideology was an extension of Christian ideology. It had all the ingredients.**

- **It was Nazi imperialism, which evolved from Christian imperialism.**
- **Nazi atrocities were only a localized form of, and a relatively small portion of, overall Christian atrocities worldwide.**
- **In terms of time scale, Nazi atrocities were only a limited expression of Christian atrocities over the millenniums.**

**Why would Hollywood movies and print media speak of Nazi horrors, not of Christian horrors?**

- Is it because most of the filmmakers and journalists belong to overall Christian fraternity, and they do not want Christianity's image tarnished?
- Is this why they all needed a scapegoat to keep the truth covered up? Did that prompt them to blow up Hitler's Swastik as a pretext for pointing finger towards Hinduism?
- They knew well that once you have been able to put the blame on someone else, and have him hanged, no one is going to come back looking for the real murderer?

## Christian Hitler & Swastik

Why did they splash the **slanting Swastik** all over in Hollywood movies and cover pages of novels that dealt with Nazi issues?

- Was it to suppress the fact that Nazi ideology had sprung from Christian ideology?
- Was it to suppress the fact that all those Nazis were born and raised as Christians, and they all had a Christian psyche?
- Did they want people to forget that besides being Nazis, they all were Christians? And, even before becoming Nazis they were all born, and raised, as Christians!
- And even after becoming Nazis they remained Christians and kept paying Church tax quite faithfully and quite handsomely in terms of total collections.

Was it a clever ploy to create an impression, and world opinion that Nazism had its roots in Hinduism?

- Was it yet **another plot** to **denigrate** Hinduism? I mention of yet another plot because you will see through **many** of them if you would continue your journey with me.
- Why no one ever cared to clarify while portraying Hitler's slanting Swastik that **Hinduism** has a **straight Swastik**, and a **slanting Swastik** like that of Hitler is considered **bad** in Hinduism?

# In the Northeast

**The people of the Northeast lived amidst bounty of nature through the ages:-**

- **They had all along been simple people;**
- **Violence had been miles away from them;**
- **This is how they lived for thousands of years;**
- **All those days they had been Hindu.**

**They have changed now:-**

- **They have become bloodthirsty;**
- **They have become Christian now!**

**Christianity's post War World Policy for BhaaratVarsh with sole objective of expanding their power base**

**Unbelievable as it may sound but then the Christian sources indicate that Christian Postwar World Policy for BhaaratVarsh has been to split the nation into pieces and create militant minorities:-**

- **Create a militant minority comprising Christians;**
- **Claim for separate States for Christians;**
- **Work against national unity.**

*Source: Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956 as reproduced in brief in Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*

## July 1956

The Niyogi Committee was appointed by the Government of Madhya Pradesh on 16 April 1954. The committee submitted its report in July 1956. It was not an all Hindu committee. One of the members of the Committee was K C George, a Professor in the Commerce College at Wardha. He represented the interests of the Christian community. The Committee quoted **Christian Postwar World Policy** from several Christian sources.

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The aim of the **Christian Postwar World Policy** in BhaaratVarsh was threefold:

**(1) To resist the progress of national unity**

(2) To emphasize the difference in the attitude towards the principle of coexistence between BhaaratVarsh and America

**(3) To take advantage of the freedom accorded by the Constitution of BhaaratVarsh to the propagation of a religion, and to create a Christian party in the Bhaaratiya democracy on the lines of the Muslim League ultimately to make out a claim for a separate State, or at least to create a 'militant minority'**

They want to create militant minorities all over the country. They want the nation to be **split into pieces**, into many smaller states. They want to hamper national unity.

Before getting into the nitty-gritty of how the missionaries manage

to give shape to their postwar policy, we need to look at the **enormity** of financial resources at their disposal.

Source: *Missionaries in India*, Arun Shourie, New Delhi, 1994, pp 13-14 as reproduced in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 74

It costs **145 billion dollars** to operate global Christianity, records a book on evangelization. The Church commands 4,000,000 full time Christian workers, it runs 13,000 major libraries, it publishes 22,000 periodicals, and it operates 1,800 Christian Radio and TV stations. It runs 1,500 universities and 930 research centers. It has 250,000 foreign missionaries and over 400 institutions to train them. And these are figures from a book published in **1989** ~ since then there has been the **surge** in Eastern Europe and Russia.

We do not have 1989 numbers for total expenditure of Government of BhaaratVarsh but we have the numbers for 12 years later 2001-02 Actual. The Free Press Journal, 1 March 2003 published these numbers on front page. Total expenditure (non-Plan and Plan expenditures put together) Rupees 382,453 Crores [3,825 billion] equivalent roughly US Dollars 80 billion.

145 billion dollars of 1989 is close to double the amount of Bhaaratiya Government's total annual expenditure more than 10 years later in 2001-02. If we had Church's 2001 numbers it would probably be more than double.

**With this kind of resources Church can run whole of BhaaratVarsh, Pakistan and BanglaDesh put together. The enormity of this amount needs to be understood in the context of their ability to manipulate the governance of a nation and we will offer here some live examples.**

It may come as surprise to many but it is true because it happens to come from the horse's mouth. First Christians came to

BhaaratVarsh in the 4th century as refugees and then came many others. Now they are the biggest landowners.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 123 fn

World Council of Churches [1992 Report]:  
Bhaaratiya churches put  
together are the biggest  
single land owner in  
BhaaratVarsh.

As someone had once said something like this:

They came to our land  
with Bible in their hand:  
Now they have our land, and  
we have their Bible in hand!

We may be vaguely aware that Christian missionaries are active in tribal areas converting *Aadivaasis* (so-called aboriginal). **We think how it matters if they are converting Aadivaasis. What do we lose? But does it end there at conversion ~ this is one question we never ask ourselves.** Nor does our media tell us. Our educators remain silent on it.

## JhaarKhand

In his **1956 report Justice Niyogi warned us that** tomorrow there may a demand for a separate state JhaarKhand. Some **44** years later, on 15 November **2000** JhaarKhand became a separate

state by splitting and taking 18 districts away from the former state of Bihar.

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The **separatist tendency that has gripped the mind of the aboriginal under the Lutheran and Roman Catholic Missions** is entirely due to the consistent policy pursued by the [\*Christian] British Government and the [\*Christian] Missionaries. The **final segregation of the aborigines in the Census of 1931 from the main body of the Hindus** considered along with the recommendations of the Simon Commission which were incorporated in the Government of BhaaratVarsh Act, **1935 apparently set the stage for the demand of a separate State of Jhaarkhand on the lines of Pakistan.**

## Conspirators

**How they carried out the whole operation:**

- First they **invented** the *Aryan Invasion Theory* and taught ChristianEnglish educated Hindus that their ancestors came from some imaginary place in Europe.
- **Thus they injected the venom of separation in the minds of ChristianEnglish educated Hindus that they were not only distinct as a race but also distinctively superior to the original inhabitants of this nation.**
- **In other words, they were closer to their ChristianBritish masters than to the low grade original inhabitants of this land. ChristianBritish needed them on their side because later it will be these people who would**

give physical shape to the next phase of the ChristianBritish plan.

- Next step was to use these Christianized Hindus [ChristianEnglish educated Hindus] in compiling census data where they were separated as the Hindus and the Aadivaasis living in jungles as non-Hindu.
- Next came battalions of Christian missionaries out of sheer love for humanity to help those supposedly non-Hindu Aadivaasis and to rescue them from the eternal hell that had been waiting for them after death.
- Christian missionaries told the Aadivaasis that they were not the Hindus; that they were actually the original habitants of this land; and that these cunning Hindus had pushed their forefathers to these remote jungles and occupied by force their land.
- They told the Aadivaasis that now the time has come and the white man has come to rescue them (a) from the oppressor Hindus on this earth and (b) from the eternal hell that is waiting for them after death.
- They converted simpleton Aadivaasi Hindus into Christianity and with time taught them to put forward claim for their separate state.

## Manipulators

Let us see where else this manipulative process had been active and if we know anything more of the outcome. Chief Justice Dr Niyogi makes a mention of the Nagas in his 1956 report and on 1st December 1963 **Nagaland** became a separate state.

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

This attempt of the Aadivaasis **initiated by the Christian section thereof** is a feature which is **common to the developments** in Burma, Assam and Indo-China among the Karens, **Nagas** and Amboynes. This is

attributed to the **spirit of religious nationalism awakened among the converted Christians** as among the followers of other religions. **But the idea of change of religion as bringing about change of nationality appears to have originated in the Missionary circles ... thus, while the Census officer isolates certain sections of the people from the main bodies, the Missionaries by converting them give them a separate nationality so they may demand a separate State for themselves.**

Simply described, the strategy of Christian missionaries has been:

- 1st: convert Hindus into Christianity
- 2nd: alienate them from their root Hinduism
- 3rd: inject the poison of separatism within them
- 4th: get them minority privileges granted by Constitution
- 5th: make them demand a separate state for themselves
- 6th: turn it into a wholly Christian state by en-mass conversions
- 7th: carve out a separate Christian nation of such people
- 8th: create many such tiny little nations, scattered all around, within the geographical position of greater BhaaratVarsh
- 9th: turn them into major security risk for BhaaratVarsh, promote narcotics trade

- **10th: split BhaaratVarsh into pieces, as many pieces as possible!**

What better action can you expect of an Aasuric religion and an Aasuric culture based thereon?

You will never be prompted to self-defence unless you acquire the ability to distinguish black from white. You will have no hold over the grey areas if you continue to believe in intermixing.

## Nagaland ~ Tripura ~ Mizoram

<b>Conversion into Christianity</b>				
Period	Years	Location	Growth	How
<b>1951-71</b>	20	<b>Nagaland</b>	<b>252%</b>	magic?
<b>Nagaland becomes a separate state in 1963</b>				
<b>1951-71</b>	20	<b>Tripura</b>	<b>299%</b>	magic?
<b>Tripura becomes a separate state in 1972</b>				

Source: *Christianity in North East India: Historical Perspectives*, F S Downs [a Christian historian], 1983, pp 3-4, quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 15

In the 1951-1971 period, the Christian growth in Nagaland was 251.6% and in Tripura 298.6% ... according to the Census of 1901 Christians in the North East constituted 1.23% of the whole, by 1951 the proportion was 7.8% and in 1971, 12.5%. North East BhaaratVarsh now had 39.8% of the non-southern Christian population.

Source: *The Life and Witness of the Churches in Mizoram*, C L Himinga, Serkwan, 1987, p 9 quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 15

Downs has not given figures for Mizoram, the Lushai Hills District of Assam, which was raised to the status of a

State in **1987**. The Christian population in this area had risen from 0.05% of the total population in 1901 to 80.31% in 1951 due to the efforts of the Protestant missions. In 1971, Christianity came to claim 86.09%.

<b>Christian population in Mizoram</b>			
<b>1901</b>	1951	<b>1971</b>	How
<b>0.05%</b>	80.31%	<b>86.09%</b>	magic?
<b>Mizoram becomes a state in 1972</b>			

Nagaland became a **separate State** in 1963 but now they want to become a **separate nation** and that should tell you clearly the true motive behind **Conversions into Christianity**

Source: *NSCN should not insist on Sovereignty*, Amulya Ganguli, *The Free Press Journal*, 25 May 2005, Editorial p 6

Even as BhaaratVarsh is inching closer to a solution of the Kashmir dispute, another problem is **raising its head** in the northeast. After **eight years** and 41 rounds of talks between the Center and the Naga insurgents belonging to the National **Socialist\*** Council of Nagaland (Isak-Muivah) group, the difference between the difference s between the two sides do not seem to have reached a stage where an agreement is possible. The reason is the **refusal** of the rebels to accept a solution within the framework of the Bhaartiya **Constitution**. Instead, they are insisting on a special federal

arrangement in which the Nagas will have to be recognized as an independent, even **sovereign**, entity.

A curious feature about this obdurate stance, which is unlikely to be accepted by the Center, is that the NSCN **will not even consider** an autonomous system, under which **defense, foreign affairs, currency and communication** will be New Delhi's responsibility while other subjects will be under state's jurisdiction. According to Muivah, Nagaland may be defended jointly in the event of an external aggression, but if there is a war of confrontation between BhaaratVarsh and other countries, the Nagas should be **under no obligation** to join forces with BhaaratVarsh. Joint defense (is) **only for the Nagaland**.

[\*Their Christian missionary converters cum instigators cum monitors cum guides who show them the way are quite smart at using not questionable but respectable terms like **Socialist** to keep the true identity under cover lest their motives become suspect]

And, here are the others who are heading the same way

Garoland ~ 21 April 2003

Details: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 22 April 2003, p 2

Now we have banned (in 2000) militant outfit of MeghAalay *Achik National Volunteer Council* (ANVC formed in **1995**) demanding separate homeland for Garo tribes. ANVC General Secretary Wanding K Marak said ANVC is **not** keen to go for a cease-fire, as suggested by the Center, in the initial stages of peace talks and instead threatened to intensify its **armed struggle** to fulfill its demand for a **separate Garoland**. He cited **example** of former insurgent outfit **Mizo National Front** (MNF) in this context.

Source: *Being Indian abroad II*, Francois Gautier, *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2002, p 40

The [\*Christian] British gave a free hand to missionaries to convert huge parts of BhaaratVarsh, particularly in the

**Northeast.** Today, American or Australian dollars are used to still **convert unethically, teaching the new converts to hate their culture and customs and creating a spirit of separatism**, as the Christian **Bodo** and **Mizo** 'militants' have shown.

## Manipur ~ 26 April 2003

Christian Postwar World Policy states one of its objectives being to create a **militant minority**. And this militancy is shown in their various acts.

Details: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 27 April 2003, p 2

An army captain was killed and some Jawaans [army-men] were injured, one of them seriously, when armed militants ambushed an Assam Rifles party at Litan area in Ukhrul district of **Manipur** on Saturday. Heavily armed militants opened fire at the security party, which was coming to Imphaal from Ukhrul district at around 2.15 am. Identity of militants was not immediately known though militants of Kuki Liberation Army (KLA) and United Kuki Liberation Front (UKLF) and some **Naga** ultras were reportedly active in the area.

## Manipur ~ August 2004

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, 15 August 2004 Independence Day, front page

### *Agitators give call to boycott Indian goods ~ Violence in Manipur continues*

Imphaal: Manipur on Sunday witnessed stray violence during the 14 hour Bandh (closure) which severely affected the normal life in the valley districts while the agitators called upon the people to boycott '**India made**' goods..., reports PTI. ...speaking to media persons here, three spokespersons of the 32 organizations which have

been leading the agitation for a month now also said people would also start boycotting the '**India made**' items from August 16 next.

### *Television Cable channels gagged*

The Manipur government on Saturday prohibited a local cable network from transmitting local news produced by it, reports PTI.

**What we notice here is that 'India made' goods are now 'foreign goods' in their view. In other words, BhaaratVarsh is a foreign country in their minds.**

When I was young and was in school, there existed no separate state called Manipur, as far I recollect. So, what we see here is that Christian Converts first demand for a separate state for themselves and **then declare** it an independent Christian state **not part** of BhaaratVarsh.

Justice Niyogi had noticed this phenomenon gaining ground fifty years ago, and he cautioned the nation. No one paid any attention to the warning. Leave aside other political parties, even then BJP President L K Advani made it clear that his party does not care.

National and international media and political parties project BJP as a **Hindu party** but from the time I have started taking any interest in looking closely at political developments in our country, I always felt that BJP was nothing but a bunch of cheats so far **Hindu interests** were concerned. I felt those political parties, which clearly show that they are anti-Hindu are **open threat** to Hindu interests, but a party like BJP is a **hidden threat** to Hindu interests because it is a hidden anti-Hindu party under control of Atal Bihaari Bajpayee (or, Hajpayee, as someone said?) who even tried to force RSS drop word Hindu from its constitution, way back in Morarji Desai's Janata Party government period. Thanks God, Hajpayee's **ill-intensions** did not materialize, and RSS was saved from this likely insult, which would have been the last nail in Hindu coffin, if it had materialized.

Source: *Hindu Temples What happened to Them Volume II The Islamic evidence*, Sita Ram Goel, p 407

Again, the climax came when, under pressure from the newly formed Janata Party of which Bhaaratiya Jan

Sangh had become a constituent, the RSS also **got ready to consider dropping** of the word 'Hindu' from its constitution. One wonders how things would have turned out if the Janata Party government had not fallen **before the critical session** of the RSS could be held. In any case, leaders of Bhaaratiya Janata Party, the reincarnation of the Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh, could be heard saying till recently that they could no more afford to be known as Hindus (*ab apne aapko Hindu kahne se kaam nahi chalega*)!

This ought to have told later day RSS policy makers that they had been betting on the wrong horse all along but somehow they preferred to live in an **illusion** that Hajpayee would deliver them.

Hindu is so very gullible that he simply cannot accept that there could be rotten men around them. They love to live in a make-believe world of their own establishing **brotherhood** with Aasuric people. The beef eaters, the heavy drinkers cannot be Hindu in **their heart** even if they wear Hindu colors to fool Hindu masses.

These people often take Hindu masses for granted. They place themselves on high pedestal and the Hindu masses on the low pedestal as far as intelligence is concerned. They think Hindu masses could be fooled forever. Well, Hajpayee was kicked out of his chair at a time when he thought he was going to win again.

## Assam ~ Independence Day 2004

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, 16 August 2004, pp 1-2

Guwahati: At least 17 **school children**, including nine girls, were **killed** and 40 others injured in a bomb explosion at an **official Independence Day function** in Assam's Dhemaji town on Sunday, where violence erupted as a backlash to the blast forcing the police to fire in the air, reports PTI. Two more bomb explosions were reported from the state on Sunday but there was no report of any casualty. The bomb planted by ULFA **militants exploded** in the VIP gallery at an Independence Day function in Dhubri. Militants also exploded a bomb in Dhokuakana area in Dhemaji district.

Here, we notice the basic pattern, which can be seen everywhere: that is, call them militants so that their true identity remains hidden from the Hindu masses. People should not know these are Christian converts led to violence whose objective is to separate themselves from BhaaratVarsh.

Why would our journalists do that? The answer may be found in their hidden loyalties. Democracy protects them. As opinion makers to the nation they keep the nation in dark. Christian imperialism has soon discovered how to abuse the democracy to their advantage.

This is why the ChristianWest keeps praising democratic system so much. They know that so long the power and money is in their hand they can be autocratic in their approach while flashing their love for democracy for show.

When they invaded Iraq to fulfill their greed for oil wealth without having found any evidence of WMDs they told the world that they were heading there to establish democracy, which was being abused by Saddam.

When they are splitting BhaaratVarsh by turning peace loving tribal into bloodthirsty Christian militants they think that they are building Christian democracies. For this enormous amounts of money from the ChristianWest is flowing in covert manners.

Christians never understood democracy except that they have always understood how to destroy democracies while advertising their love for democracy. **Their speech and action is never consistent with each other.** Those who continue to trust such Aasuric people after being warned can only be called fools.

## Bodoland ~ 2 Oct 2004

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 3 October 2004, p 1

**Ultras** kill 13 in Assam: The banned National Democratic Front of Bodoland (NDFB) militants struck terror in lower Assam **killing** 13 people and injuring 23 in separate incidences on Saturday, while one of its cadres was shot dead by security forces. .. A group of five heavily armed NDFB guerillas stormed the Makrijhora weekly market

on National Highway 31 in Dhubri district at around 5: 30 PM and opened fire **killing** 11 people on the spot and seriously injuring four others.

Well, we see **no mention** of Christian converts, all we hear is of ultras, which sounds more like Surf Ultra washing detergent!

When the term **terrorist** became a dirty word after 9/11 massive propaganda by the US, our **loyal** Christianized media soon coined a new word **Ultra** so that Hindus do not get to look at their true identity, that is, bloodthirsty Christian convert militants.

At the same time they keep flashing **Gujaraat** time and again to keep Hindus on the **defensive** and let the world perception be painted by **Hindu militancy**.

## Nagaland ~ 2 Oct 2004

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 3 October 2004, p 1

26 killed as twin blasts rock Dimapur station: Twenty-six people, including women and children, were **killed** and over a 100 injured in two powerful bomb blasts, which rocked the railway station and a nearby market in quick succession here on Saturday. The platform was crowded with people, including **school children**, waiting to board the train to Bokajan in Assam's Karbi Anglong district, when the bomb planted near the entrance detonated. **There were limbs everywhere and the platform was splattered with blood all over, one of the injured said adding people ran helter-skelter crying in terror.** With the condition of some injured remaining serious, Janaardan Singh, Superintendent of Police, did not rule out the possibility of death toll going up.

## Assam ~ 2 Oct 2004

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 3 October 2004, p 5

ULFA spurns cease-fire: Guwahati: The United Liberation Front of Asom (ULFA) has **rejected** the cease-fire offer by the Assam Government, reports UNI. ... This is a

puppet government and they cannot take any decision about our demands regarding **sovereignty**, the ULFA Commander-in-Chief said in his statement. .. If the ULFA is interested in talks I am declaring an unconditional and unilateral cease-fire from October 15. There are 15 days for them to think and respond, he [Assam Chief Minister Tarun Gogoi] said. The ULFA took, however, less than 24 hours respond **negating** the entire effort.

## Assam ~ past 2 decades

Details: *The Free Press Spectrum*, Syed Zahir Hussain, IANS, 27 April 2003, p 7

Here is another instance. Dwipamani Kalita surrendered to police in **Guwahati**, hoping to start life afresh. She joined outlawed United Liberation Front of Asom (ULFA) in India's northeastern state of **Assam** in 1998. During these 5 years **she** was involved in a series of violent strikes across Assam, the last being a daredevil mortar attack on the night of December 25 in the heart of Assam's principal city of Guwahati. In October last year, **she** fired two 60 mm Chinese-made mortars that fell inside the high-security capital complex that houses legislators and government officials although no one was hurt. ... The ULFA is fighting for an **independent homeland** and currently operates out of fortified bases in the adjoining Himaalayan kingdom of Bhutaan to carry out its hit-and-run guerrilla strikes on federal soldiers in Assam. There are less than a hundred women cadres in ULFA although the outfit's strength is estimated to be about 3,000. ... **Over 10,000 people have lost their lives to insurgency in Assam in the past two decades.**

**These 10,000 deaths do not matter to Human Rights activists world over because they happen to be Hindu lives that have been sacrificed in the Northeast BhaaratVarsh and they have died by the hands of convert Christians.**

**But then some 2,000 (?) Muslim lives lost in Gujaraat is already a world event to be remembered almost every month and for many more years to come.**

**Do you see why I say that hypocrisy is in the blood of**

**Christianity? It is part of their genetic construction. Beware of such Aasuric people if self preservation matters to you at all.**

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, pp 118-119

Ishwar Sharan: T G Percival Spear, reputed Cambridge historian, commenting on the [\*Christian] Portuguese in BhaaratVarsh in an *Encyclopedia Britannica* article:

T G Percival Spear: Then came Roman Catholicism, which today has perhaps 5,000,000 followers and an array of churches, convents, and colleges all over BhaaratVarsh. **A by-product has been a tradition of intolerance, which still lingers.**

Source: <http://www.factmonster.com/countries.html> [4 April 2005]

Population of BhaaratVarsh 1,080,264,388

Christians 2.3% of the total population

Christians 24,846,080 [25 million]

**T G Percival Spear spoke of 5 million population which has now swelled to 25 million. Percival spoke of tradition of intolerance among 5 million. Think what it would be like when they have already grown to 25 million.**

## Traitors

Let us return to the aims of Christian Postwar World Policy:

To resist the progress of national unity

**To take advantage of the freedom accorded by the Constitution of BhaaratVarsh** to the propagation of a religion, and to create a Christian party in the Bhaaratiya democracy on the lines of the Muslim League ultimately to **make out a claim for a separate State**, or **at least** to create a 'militant minority'.

They specifically referred to Muslim League, and notice their

reference to "ultimately to make out a claim for a separate State". Is this any different from talking about another Pakistan, only this time not for Muslims but for Christians?

Our Constitution grants them the freedom to propagate their religion, and they make it political ammunition against the nation to split it into pieces. Is this not an anti-national activity? In Britain, an act much less than that is anti-national:

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 2 April 2003, p 1

British Labor MP George Galloway has been branded a **traitor** and the **enemy of the State** for urging "the Arab world to rise up and kill British troops in Iraq". The Parliamentarian called the Allied leaders and soldiers "wolves".

**For his statement British MP was branded a traitor and enemy of the state. These Christian Missions in BhaaratVarsh do not make statements but they are actively engaged in splitting the nation into pieces. Are they not traitors?**

## NGOs

There are simply so many **hidden faces** of these traitors that one has to go combing everywhere looking for them. These conspirators have **left no place safe** to be trusted. **They have created numerous NGOs (Non-Government Organizations) under the pretext of serving the society. In reality, they had been breaking the society and splitting the nation.** Manipulation and conspiracy seems to be their second nature.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 26 May 2003, p 1

**Kohima: The Center has blacklisted 824 [\*eight hundred and twenty four, not a small number] NGOs operating in the Northeastern states, including**

Sikkim, for suspected links with militant outfits, official sources said here on Sunday. These organizations were allegedly **pro-militant groups masquerading as service-providers in economic, healthcare and education sectors.**

**824 identified so far, how many unidentified as yet? That too only in the Northeast, what about the rest of the country?**

These are the kind of NGOs who shout at the top of their voice calling **Hindus communal** using Christianized English media as their vehicle. Their efforts are enthusiastically backed up by Marxists intellectuals. This **diversionary technique** has been developed and **perfected as an art** by these Christian-Communist combines who present themselves under the garb of Secularism.

When these Christian Missions were being **traitors to the Nation**, and a **consistent threat** to the **national integrity** for past fifty years, there is **no reason** for us to hesitate: we must ban all these missionary activities, which may be operating under **any pretext**, educational, health and all that nonsense. Their presence inside our geographical territory must be made **legally inadmissible**. They have no role to play in our national life **in any form** or other. Traitors must have **no place** within the framework of our democracy.

## In Europe

Our Constitution grants them the freedom to propagate their religion, and they make it political ammunition against the nation. In BhaaratVarsh, by and large, common man is unaware of Christianity's history in Europe.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 90

The people and the rulers of Europe had to carry on a **thousand year struggle** to free themselves from the **theocratic hold of the Church over nonreligious (secular) institutions and activities.**

Oxford Dictionary describes, **theocracy** as a system of government in which priests rule in the name of God or a god.

Pope had said we conquered **Europe** in the 1st millennium, **Americas** and **Africa** in the 2nd, now it is **Asia's** turn in the 3rd.

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 17 November 2004, Editorial

One religion, Roman Catholicism, is recognized worldwide to have temporal as well as spiritual powers. Since 1929, Vatican City, the seat of the Pope, has been recognized as an **independent state** within the city of Rome. **The Vatican is represented at the United Nations as an observer, though it cannot vote. It has diplomatic relations with 166 nations, 69 of which have permanent diplomatic missions in the City.** Among other things, it is a member of the UN Food and Agriculture Organization, has a member on the International Atomic Energy Agency, is a signatory to the nuclear nonproliferation treaty, and since 1997, a member of the World Trade Organization. **No other religious order enjoys such privileges.**

## In BhaaratVarsh

Let us see how the Church operates its **multinational business** and how it does the funding. Niyogi Committee report gave the amount of money that was employed by Church in BhaaratVarsh during 4 years [Jan 1950 to Jun 1954]. Report gave country-wise contribution totaling to 29 Crores some 50 years ago [approximately 7424 Crores (US\$ 1.5 billion) in 2002 values].

Look at the enormity of this amount used for 'buying' new Christians and cultivating a religious nationalism in them. This **religious nationalism** is in effect is a separatist move and

essentially an **anti-national** activity. But any voice raised against it promptly gets branded by Christianized media and thinkers as **Hindu communalism**. A small part of that \$ 1.5 billion can buy our media and thinkers easily.

**Niyogi Committee Report indicated that most of this money was received in BhaaratVarsh in the name of maintaining educational and medical institutions but in reality spent on conversion of Hindus into Christianity.**

Naturally, it serves Western media well to promote the poverty stricken image of BhaaratVarsh. They comfortably ignore the fact: what a mess the ChristianBritish had left us with half a century ago, and in comparison to that what we are now. The tremendous progress that we have made is simply ignored.

**The poverty stricken image is splashed all over and it helps them collect plenty of dollars in the name of helping the poor of BhaaratVarsh, medically and educationally. But then, such collections end up being used for ulterior motives ~ to gradually build a Church regime in BhaaratVarsh, which Europe has now rejected.**

## Schools and Hospitals

Niyogi Committee Report further provided factual data on how such missionary schools and hospitals operate:

- Harijan and Aadivaasi students were given free hostel facilities, food and books provided they attend Christian prayers;
- **If a student failed to attend the Bible class but attended rest of the classes, he or she would be treated as absent for the whole day;**
- **School celebrations were used for showing the victory of the Cross over all other symbols;**
- **Hospitals were used for putting pressure on poor class patients to embrace Christianity.**

On how Mission Orphanages worked, the Niyogi Committee Report revealed that during **famines** and other **natural calamities** such

as flood and earthquakes, orphans were collected so that they can be raised as Christians.

Source: **Archbishop** of Pondicherry wrote to his superiors in Europe, in a Catholic publication '*India and its Missions*' brought out in 1823, chapter '**Spiritual Advantages of Famine and Cholera**' quoted in *Missionaries in India*, Arun Shourie, New Delhi, 1994, p 16, reproduced in *Pseudo-Secularism, Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 75

The **famine** has wrought **miracles**. The catchments are filling, baptismal water flows in streams, and **starving little tots fly in masses** to heaven ... a **HOSPITAL** is a ready made congregation. There is **no need to go** into the highways and hedges **and 'compel them to come in'**. **They send each other.**

## Money lending

On how Roman Catholic missions had specialized in money-lending business was also revealed in the Niyogi Committee Report.

- Poor people often approached the missionaries for loans which were written off if the debtor became a convert. Otherwise, he had to repay it with interest which was often found difficult.
- One of the conditions for getting a loan, for instance, was that the recipient agreed to chop off the topknot (choti), the symbol of his being a Hindu.
- Some of the people who had received loans were **minors** and casual laborers.
- When one member of a family had taken a loan, all the other members of that family were entered in the book as potential converts.
- The rate of interest charged was 10% and in a large number of cases examined by the Committee, one year's interest was deducted in advance.
- The Committee questioned many, and on being questioned, the people without any hesitation, said that their only purpose in going to the Mission had been to get money. All said that without the lure of money none would have sought to become a Christian.

Looking at these findings of the Niyogi Committee, wouldn't you agree that it is nothing but **buying** new Christians with their money power? And, the money they used was not earned by them. It was plundered from BhaaratVarsh during ChristianBritish regime. Hope you understand why I do not call it *conversion* but I call it *buying*.

Let us look at other innovative ways that these Missions adopted:

- The Committee found that new converts were employed as pracharak and their job was to sell Christianity to others.
- The Committee also found that **Christians working in various government departments** were exhorted and expected to participate in the game. Those who did not help were cursed in missionary publications.
- Christians placed in higher positions and missionaries who became influential members of the Janpad Sabhaas put pressure on junior officers for influencing people in favor of Christianity.

What we see here is that they worked on all fronts possible, they left no stone un-turned.

## Attack on Hinduism

**The Committee also found that:**

- **Missionary publications attacked idol worship in rather offensive terms;**
- **Dramas in which idol worship was ridiculed were performed in schools and elsewhere;**
- **Songs to the same effect were composed and sung;**
- **But, on the whole, the Committee noted that preference was given to vicious attacks on Hinduism, which was held up as a false religion.**

**Now look at it this way:**

- At school a child learns to look down upon idol worshipping.
- At home the child watches parents worshipping idols.
- The child loses respect for parents.
- The disrespect grows as the child grows.
- *Parents do not realize where it begins.*
- They send the child to Christian schools for perceived better education!

## Press and TV

Now let us stop for a moment and think, why did Bhaaratiya Constitution give the *freedom* for propogating religion to all? Was it for this purpose?

Also, let us ask the *Press*, those with substantial resources and reach, the bigger ones who play the role of opinion-makers to the nation; what are they doing today?

- Are they doing any fact finding on their own?
- Are they serving the nation well when they have readily cooked material in form of the Niyogi Committee Report?
- Did they publicize it sufficiently enough to raise public awareness, and by developing public opinion did they force the administration to take corrective measure?
- What is the role of *media* in a democratic set up like ours?
- Or, did they find themselves helpless in front of enormous money power of these missions?
- Or, were they bought over by these missions?

## Why they all keep pointing fingers at the ills of Hinduism all the while?

- How else can they keep the heat off their own misdeeds?
- Public attention must be kept diverted towards other issues all the time. This happens to be their strategy.
- Our Christianized media keeps that process alive.

## Mass conversions

Let us see what the Committee reported on mass Conversions:

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956* as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

Persons of varying ages from 60 years to 1 (**one**) year are shown as converts and the list includes women and children also. We have met many *Uranos* in the course of our tours and we were struck very much by their total **absence** of religious feelings.

This was with reference to the list of 4,000 converts made within 2 years in Surguja district as shown in Government records. Now let us look at the methodology step-by-step:

- **one year old children are *purchased* as new Christians;**
- **the name goes into government records as Christian;**
- **census shows them as Christian;**
- **different kinds demands are put up for various kinds of benefits and privileges for those Christians, they being part of the minority community;**
- **their number swells in course of time and they become the majority community in that area;**

- **then comes the demand for a separate State for the people of that religion as they are, by now, in majority;**
- **all this is organized and carefully monitored by the Christian missionaries while the process takes its due shape!**

This all happens within the framework of democratic setup and with due support of self-professed Secular forces of the nation. Here the meaning of secularism changes depending on the needs. First it is government support for minority religion. Then it is separate state for minority-turned-majority religion within one particular state. None of it is communalism. **Communalism is anything that is said against it.** And if by mistake something like this is done for Hindus then it is anti-secular. All this happens with active support of opinion-makers to the nation.

## Refusal to produce Baptism records

The Committee noted that Missions refused to produce Baptism records due to the fear of Truth being out: -

- As a rule, groups have been converted, and we find **individual conversion** has been **an exception** rather than rule.
- We have come across cases of individual conversion only of persons who are village leaders and they have invariably been followed by mass conversions of the **entire village** soon after.
- Immediate prosperity of these converted village leaders were striking, and explanations were offered that it had nothing to do with the mass conversion of the whole village. Committee noted that they did not find such explanations acceptable.

So what we see here is that the village leader is approached and **bribed** to lead the whole village into mass conversion. The process of bribery has **begun with** the arrival of Christianity on our land. Hindus had been truthful lot prior to the corruption brought in by Christianity.

[Note: you have seen earlier in this volume and you will see lot more in later volumes what was the face of Hindu society before arrival of Christianity and what it became after many generations of bad company and bad education of which we fools are very proud]

# Anti-National activities

The Niyogi Committee Report expressed the view that conversions led directly to **DENATIONALIZATION**. Greetings such as *Raam Raam* and *Jai Hind* [Victory to BhaaratVarsh] were substituted by *Jai Yesu* [Victory to Jesus].

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The Supremacy of the **Christian flag** over the **National flag** of BhaaratVarsh was also depicted in the drama, which was staged in a school at Jabalpur, the Committee noted.

When Goa was liberated from Christian Portuguese and merged with BhaaratVarsh, the Christian Missionary paper *Nishkalank* [unblemished] strongly propagated against it. They wanted Goa to remain part of Christian Portugal. This is another example of their **anti-nationalism**. The Niyogi Committee found:

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

Evangelization in BhaaratVarsh appears to be part of uniform world policy to revive Christendom for reestablishing Western supremacy and is **not** prompted by spiritual motives. **The objective is to disrupt the solidarity of the non-Christian societies, and the mass conversion of a considerable section of Aadivaasis with this ulterior motive is fraught with danger to the security of the state. The Christian Missions were making a deliberate and determined attempt to alienate Bhaaratiya Christian Community from their nation. The Community was most likely to become**

## **a victim of foreign manipulations in times of crisis.**

The Niyogi Committee Report observed:

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The history of the Christian missions provided ample proof that religion had been used for **political** purposes. Evangelization was **not** a religious philosophy but a force for politicization. The **Church in BhaaratVarsh was not independent but accountable to those who paid their upkeep**. The concept of 'Partnership in Obedience' that covered the flow of foreign finances to the Church was of a piece with the strategy of Subsidiary Alliances, which the East India Company had employed earlier for furthering and consolidating its conquests. And **conversions were nothing but politics by other means**.

Now that the ChristianBritish Government is no more in our country to support those Christian missionaries, they are finding other ways to revive the concept of ChristianBritish East India Company, which once before cunningly acquired control over our nation and our people. **The game is not yet over, only the mask has changed**.

**The Christian missions found themselves at loss to challenge the findings and conclusions of the Niyogi Committee Report and therefore, they responded by branding it Hindu communalism and they warned against the danger of Hindu Raaj.**

The missions managed to get support from some persons of public standing in BhaaratVarsh like Dr Hare Krishn Mahtab, then Governor of Bombay.

## September 1956

Two months later in September 1956 the **Minister of State for Home Affairs** B N Datar came to their defense:

Source: *The Catholic Church in India: Yesterday and Today*, Felix Alfred Plattner, Allahabad, 1964, p 7 quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 64

No steps would be taken to check the work of foreign missionaries, he declared in Parliament.

## December 1978

Years later, when Congress Government was toppled for sometime, Om Prakash Tyagi, a Janata Party Member of Lok Sabha, who was elected in 1977 after the Emergency (1975-77), introduced a Bill in the Parliament on 2 December 1978. Few months later, Janata Party split and Morarji Government had to resign, Congress party came back to power. Tyagi's Bill could not even be discussed in the Parliament.

## By summer of 1982

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, preface, p vii-viii

**1982 Niyogi Committee Report was no more available in the Government shops because Christian missionaries had bought all available copies and destroyed them.** Even in libraries, it was rarely available because the same missionaries had seen to it that copies were removed, or borrowed and **not returned**.

May 1997

**Christianized media labels BJP as the Hindu fundamentalist political party to keep it always at the defensive. To earn their respect BJP tries to show that they are also as much Secular as are the rest of the lot who call themselves Secular. However, in the so-called Secular camp there are no takers of BJP appeal to honor them as Secular. More they reject BJP's claim of Secular credentials, harder BJP tries to prove itself Secular!**

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 83

**L K Advani, President of BJP, gave the finishing touch to the controversy by declaring in a press interview in Chennai on 4 May 1997 that his party "did not believe in use of legislation" to stop conversions.**

**Unfortunately, no one seems to be willing to recognize that it is a question of abuse of constitutional freedom granted for propagation of religion and in effect, most activities, the manner in which they are conducted, are anti-national activities.**

50 valuable years have been lost and nothing has been done to take corrective measures. Emboldened by this apathy on the part of our government, media, intelligentsia and public, I would not be surprised if Christian missionaries have stepped up their activities very substantially during these 50 years. This is gross abuse of Constitutional freedom in democratic set up.

**It is not enough to have so-called democracy; it is important that we have the will to enforce it and prevent its abuse.**

# Bangalore

## Year 2001-2002

Source: *DGP of Karnaataka involved in Christian conversions*, Sadhu Mahendraan, *Hindu Voice*, Mumbai, June 2003, p 18

Mr Sangliana, **Director General of Police (Prisons)** of Karnaataka, is **directly involved** with a few Christian Missionaries in Conversions in the rural areas of Karnaataka. Mr Sangliana an IAS (sic.) of 1969 Batch from MeghAalay was the Police Commissioner of Bangalore City and Director General of Police till recently. Mr Sangliana, a **Northeastern Christian**, has been in the news for quite some time in Karnaataka for being too much biased with Christian and Muslim organizations. The moment he assumed charge of his office, he first tried to keep track on all the Hindu organizations. He was given a free hand from the **Chief Minister** of Karnaataka S M Krishna and few of his cabinet colleagues.

The First time when Mr Sangliana came to Limelight was in Nov 2001, when a few Hindu Organizations **protested** against some Christian Missionaries in Doddabalapur (Bangalore Rural), where **mass conversions** was being held. Violence Broke out when **Christians attacked the Hindus**, but the DGP instead of taking action and arresting those missionary people, ordered the arrest of all members of Hindu organizations and got them booked under **false cases**, many of whom are still undergoing imprisonment.

There are plenty of instances where he was involved. He has ordered the arrest of over 1,000 activists for just attending in the All India (BhaaratVarsh) RSS meet held in Hebbal Bangalore in 2001. He ordered the arrest of the activists **without any warrant**. These activists were **brutally beaten** and **tortured** by the Police Officers.

In another instance, Mr Sangliana **stood by** and **supported** the Church people, when they were involved in **demolishing** the Ma Bhagavati temple in Devanahalli (Bangalore Rural) and Sri DurgaAmba Temple in Banaswadi (Bangalore) in 2002. In both the cases the **temples were demolished for construction of Churches** despite strong protest by various Hindu organizations, other than RSS. The protestors had failed as they had no alternative left because the Church members were supported by the **Chief Minister** himself and two of his cabinet colleagues, T John (Infrastructure Minister) and J Alexander (Bharthinagar MLA) and above all Vyalar Ravi (AICC Karnaataka), who has close links with **Sonia Gandhi**. Today **84 Churches** have come up in this area in the span of **last two years**.

Mr Sangliana and a few others from the Police Department give **lectures every Saturday about Bible** to all students at the Bible College of India, Bangalore. This college consists of over 1,000 Students who are mostly from Northeastern States.

The Hindu community has been the target of Sangliana even during the celebrations of any of the **Hindu Festival** or any **National Celebration**. The DGP was strict with Hindus; he drafted a time frame for celebrations of Ganesh Chaturthi and other Hindu Festivals. In fact last year he had banned use of crackers during Diwaali celebrations.

Very Recently, after BhaaratVarsh's success over Pakistan in World Cup Match, when Bhaaratiyas were celebrating the victory, a group of over 300 Muslims protested the celebration and **attacked the celebrating Hindus** with thick soft drink bottles. Over 84 Hindus were **severely injured** and 14 of them **died** in the attack by the Islamists. But to everybody's surprise only 8 Muslims were arrested as against **518 Hindus arrested for just taking part in the celebration**. The **very next day** all the 8 Muslims who were arrested by the police, were **ordered to be released without** paying any bail amount by the DGP Sangliana, C K Jaffer Sharief (Congress MP) and Roshan Baig (Tourism and Hajj Minister). On today' date there are over **312 Hindus still undergoing punishment in Bangalore jail**, as

they do not have enough money to pay out for bail. When a group of around 20-25 men meet the Chief Minister of Karnaataka, the **Chief Minister** brushed aside their plea and told them the following words: **"It is better that you people mind your business. If you are so much concerned about anti-nationals, you may join them in their cell. I will make arrangements"** We know that Chief Minister of Karnaataka is bound by his loyalty to his Italian Leader Sonia Gandhi. So he alone is not to be blamed for all the happenings in Karnaataka, but the entire Government machinery of Karnaataka has failed to check on the activities and rise of Missionaries and Madarsas in Karnaataka. **God save BhaaratVarsh** from such fanatic IAS & IPS Officers.

**No, God will not save BhaaratVarsh from such fanatic officers. God does not interfere with the happenings around the world until things have reached 'beyond repair' stage. When repair and remedy is possible, it is we humans who have to act to save our own interests.**

**For a change try something different**

Hindus will need to unite to save themselves. But for this case, they need not unite [physically]. They can act independently and yet make their voice heard. They don't have to do much for this. All they need to do is to spend 50 paise on a postcard and a few minutes of their time. These few minutes and these 50 paise cannot be better spent in any other way that much I can assure you. For a change try something different.

**Let one postcard go from each adult individual**

Write a postcard to the Prime Minister protesting this. Let one postcard go from each adult individual. Let one postcard go from every minor individual who has the ability to think on his or her own. It needs to be done by everyone individually who believes that Hindus have been wronged.

**Let there be one Lakh such letters**

Let there be one Lakh such letters and I guarantee you that prime Minister of BhaaratVarsh cannot sleep until he has taken action.

Do not undermine the power of the voice of common man on the street if only he or she decides to exercise it.

### **Do not waste productive hours of the day**

Do not come on street shouting slogans. It is a waste of time and energy. Do not call for or join a 'Bandh'; it is politicians' favorite pastime. Do not waste productive hours of the day, nor waste the money you can earn by working on that day. That money can be put to better use than staying at home observing 'Bandh'.

### **Do not burn your tax money**

Do not throw stones on public buses or trains. Do not burn police vehicles and buses for nothing. It is your hard earned money in form of taxes you pay that you are burning. Do not listen to politicians who suggest you to do so.

### **Do not give up Do not forget**

Just learn to protest without creating commotion, wasting time and money, but be firm. Write again to Prime Minister until action is taken. Do not give up do not forget.

### **If each Hindu makes it a point to write one postcard**

Remember that the pressure that one-lakh postcards can generate is significant. Then think of what 50 Crore postcards can do. If each Hindu makes it a point to write one postcard, the nation will stagger. The post offices will not be able to burn them. Prime Minister's Office will not have the place to store them. *As postcards will pour-in the high-ranking officers occupying the PMO will have to come to the street to make room for those postcards.*

### **TV channels will not have any other news but to show**

The dishonest English media newspapers and their vernacular counterparts will not be able to keep silent even if they want to, otherwise they have to go out of business. The television channels will not have any other news but to show the piles of postcards pouring in. The international media will jump in and some honest ones will report.

### **Do it and continue to do it until you get desired result**

Just try it once. Do not give up. Do it and continue to do it until

you get desired result. Let the politicians see your determination and your will. Remember politicians do not belong to any one. They are not loyal to anyone. They are the kind who would sell their mother in the open market and that is what they had been doing all along, selling Mother BhaaratVarsh to the Christian missionaries whose pockets are full with the enormous funding that flows in the country.

### **Politicians will soon change their side**

But also realize that these politicians are neither loyal to those Christian missionaries if they find themselves crushed under the enormous weight of 80 Crore Hindu voice. They will soon change their side.

### **'All of you' must do it, not just a handful few**

Realize that you are dispensable only when you are alone. But united you can move the mountain. Try your strength once when there is a need and see it for yourself. But the only point to remember is that 'all of you' must do it, not just a handful few. If 'all of you' do not raise the voice then those few will be punished and no one will dare again. Each of you will have to do your own part.

# This is nothing new

It is a set pattern that they follow  
every where in the world

**Is there a pattern that gets repeated every where in the world, through the ages be it today or centuries ago? Yes, this is Christianity, they NEVER change inside, they readily change outer cover.**

Here are some examples of how so-called **civilized** Christian Missionaries convert others into Christianity, the otherwise **uncivilized** tribal by Christian standards, so that they can get salvation, for which Christian God has appointed only one **authorized agency**, that is known as Christianity.

## Year 1797

### Tahiti ~ Divide and Convert

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In 1797, thirty years after the discovery of Tahiti by Wallis, the first missionaries landed on the island. The *Christian Missionaries*, sent by the *London Missionary Society*, tried for seven years to convert the **natives** but were **unable** to make any headway.

It was then that they discovered, as if by miracle, the proper method of converting the Tahitians. They discovered that the local chief, Pomare, liked alcohol (distilled by the missionaries) so much that he became an **alcoholic**.

Addicted to the distilled spirit (\*perhaps the **holy spirit**), Pomare agreed to back the missionaries in their work of conversion. Pomare, supplied with western **firearms**,

easily subdued his native opponents. Upon his victory over his rivals, the whole island was **forcibly converted in one day**.

Then the process of inculcating **Christian virtues** began. **Persistent unbelievers**, those who refused to be converted, were **executed**. Singing was banned (except for hymns) and all forms of adornment, flowers or tattoo were disallowed. Of course, surfing and dancing were not permitted as well. The punishment for breaking any of these rules included, among others, being sentenced to hard labor.

Within thirty years of missionary control, the population of Tahiti fell from an initial estimate of **20,000 to 6,000**. On another island, Raiatea, a man who was able to forecast the weather by studying the behavior of fish was **executed** for witchcraft. The missionaries continued this tactic from island to island and managed to **convert the whole South Pacific**.

Though this method was used centuries ago, it is **still a commonly used tactic** used by Christian Missionaries in tribal areas of Asia and Africa.

## 2 centuries later Year 1972

### Paraguay & Bolivia ~ intentional denial of medicine

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In another New Tribes Mission (NTM) mission camp, many of the **natives** either **died** from **starvation** or from **diseases transmitted by the missionaries** for which they had no immunity against.

In one such mission camp in **Paraguay**, the German anthropologist, Dr Mark Munzel, reported that **food** and medicine were **deliberately withheld** by the missionaries.

From a total of 277 natives in April 1972 only 202 survivors were left three months later. A US

congressional report confirmed that **49%** of the camp population had **vanished!**

In **Bolivia**, William Pencille, of the South American Missionary Society, was called in to help when white ranchers moving into the tribal areas came upon the Ayoreos. Pencille persuaded these natives to stop resisting the encroachment of the cattlemen and to settle on a patch of barren land beside a railroad tract.

**The natives, having no resistance to common diseases of the "modern" man, began to die. Throughout all this Pencille had the means to save the lives of these people. He had access to many modes of transport, including an airplane, and to funds which could easily have been used to buy medicines for them. Yet this is what he said: It's better they should die. Then I baptize them (on the point of death) and they go straight to heaven.**

## Year 1979

### South America ~ Manhunt

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

Another method, aptly called "manhunt", involves the *Christian Missionaries* going out, sometimes in motorized vehicles, hunting for natives to integrate them into reservations set up for missionary work.

The *New Tribes Mission* (NTM), for instance, went on such a manhunt in **Paraguay**. Five missionized natives were killed in one such manhunt. Those unconverted natives were taken to the NTM camp in Campo Loro. Within a short while, according to Survival International, **all had died** of new diseases they had no immunity to. Stung by criticism, the best reply the NTM's Director in Paraguay could muster was: **We don't go after people anymore. We just provide transport.**

In another such "manhunt" in 1979, also in **Paraguay**, one of the frightened natives fell down from a tree and

broke her leg (her right breast had already been shot off by a previous encounter with the missionaries). She was **compelled**, with her broken leg, to walk back to the mission camp. She subsequently **died**.

## Year 1986

### Paraguay - Kidnapping

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In conjunction with the "manhunt", converted natives are trained by the *Christian Missionaries* to carry guns. The "newly contacted" natives are then rounded off to the mission camp.

One American organization, Cultural Survival, reported in 1986 that natives in the NTM camp in Paraguay were **kidnapped and forced** into missionary schools.

### Forced Captivity

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In one such Missionary camp, a witness described the situation of the kidnapped captives:

I saw two old ladies lying on some rags on the ground in the last stages of emaciation and clearly on the verge of death. One was unconscious, the second in what was evidently a state of catalepsy... In the second hut lay another woman, also in a desperate condition and with untreated wounds on her legs. A small, naked, tearful boy sat at her side... The three women and the boy had been taken in a recent forest roundup, the third woman having been shot in the side while attempting to escape.

### Brazil - Genocide

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

There are many accounts of genocide committed by

*Christian Missionaries* but they are **rarely reported in Christian media** because of the **perverse** nature of the crime and because they are usually committed **against** remote tribals.

One of the most horrific **massacres** was of Brazilian tribals by the **grossly misnamed** Indian Protection Service, which Christian Missionaries supported and often assisted in killings.

**In just a few years, the following tribes population was reduced due to Missionary genocide:**

- Munducurus tribe: reduced from 19,000 to 1,200
- Guaranis tribe: reduced from 5,000 to 200
- Cajaras tribe: from 4,000 to 400
- Cintas Largas: from 10,000 to 500
- Tapaiunas: completely extirpated (\*destroyed utterly)
- Other tribes were reduced to only a few (one or two!) individuals and some by only a single family.

**The Christian Missionaries employed some of the following methods in their killings:**

- The Cintas Largas were attacked by dropping **dynamites** from airplanes.
- The Maxacalis were given **alcohol** and then **shot** down when they became drunk.
- The Nhambiquera were killed in huge numbers by **machine gun** fire.
- Two Patachos tribes were exterminated by giving the unsuspecting Indians smallpox **injections**.
- Some of the Indians were murdered by presenting them with food laced with **arsenic** and formicides.
- One missionary persuaded 600 Ticuna Indians that the end of the world is taking place and they will only

be safe on a ranch. On that ranch the Indians were made **slaves** and **tortured**.

- The Bororos tribe was banned from performing customary religious rites on the dead. **Deprived** of their cultural identity, the Bororos, instead of converting, committed suicide on by one, until the tribe was **extinct**.

## Year 2000

### Northeast BhaaratVarsh - Terrorist Organizations

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@YahooGroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

These relatively small armed tribal groups are eventually nurtured by *Christian Missionaries* into violent and sadistic terrorist groups:

On 4 December 2000, Christians **converts** under the direction of Missionaries, **desecrated an Aashram** (Hindu religious retreat) set up by **murdered** Hindu leader Shanti Kumar Tripura. They **desecrated Hindu idols** and destroyed photos of the **slain** religious leader revered by both Hindu tribals and Bengalis. The Christian converts also **raped two female devotees** and brutally attacked two men who had come to the Aashram for pooja (religious rituals).

The next day, Christian **converts** brutally desecrated another Aashram at Jirania Khola and forced the inmates to **stop all Hindu rituals and practices at gunpoint**. A group of seven armed converted Christian terrorists barged into the Aashram and threatened the 150 Hindus with dire consequences if they continued to perform Hindu rites at the Aashram. The terrorists fled only after a large group of locals rushed to the Aashram.

Due to threats by violent Missionaries and their Christian converts, altogether 11 Aashrams, schools and orphanages set up by the **murdered** Hindu leaders in various parts of the state have been **forcibly closed down** by the Christian fundamentalist terrorist

organization known as "National Liberation Front of Tripura" (NLFT).

In early October the same Christian fundamentalists had issued a diktat ordering the indigenous tribal Hindus to **stay away from Durga Pooja** celebrations (Hindu Festival) and warned that any tribal members seen taking part in the festival would be **instantly killed**. **In its official public statement, the NLFT said it wanted all tribals in Tripura to become Christians. They also stated that salvation for Tripura lies only in Christianity and would eliminate anyone who dared to come in the way of their plans to forcibly convert all of Tripura to Christianity.**

NFLT is still an active and powerful terrorist organization that operates in Northeast BhaaratVarsh. They have **converted** many Hindus and tribals **forcibly at gunpoint**, and are involved in **rapes**, and **assassinations**. **They continue to receive arms as well as moral and financial support from Western Christian organizations and Missionaries.**

## Summary

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

The above is only a **small sampling** of the atrocities that have been committed by Christian Missionaries. It can be seen that these Missionaries do not hesitate rape, torture, enslave and murder in order to forcibly spread Christianity.

Though all these events occurred in the past, some occurred as **recently** as only a few years ago, and they still continue today on an even larger scale **unreported** by Western media (\*Christianized Bhaaratya media).

# Yes, my friends, this is Christianity!

**We need to know this great religion better unless we Hindus are willing to become an extinct species over a period of time. Do you see how well teachings of Holy Bible are being**

**followed by Christians all over the world, consistently in the past and the present, either in form of participating in those crimes or by suppressing the information from reaching to public so that no corrective measures can be taken and no awareness can be created. The media is a fraud and is equally responsible for hiding information.**

# Need to recognize the veiled threat

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 23 November 2003, p 1

ULFA carnage - 11 Bihaaris shot dead: Guwahati: In a fresh attack, **ULFA** on Saturday **gunned** down 11 Bihaaris in the worst-hit Tinsukia district of **Assam** while two more deaths were reported elsewhere taking the toll in the nearly **week-long violence** in the state to 47 as a total of 12 towns were brought under curfew, reports PTI. With reports of renewed attacks pouring in from different parts of **Assam**, panic-stricken Bihaaris have started to leave the state as the situation became tense after Saturday's **killings**.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 24 November 2003, p 1

ULFA violence continues - two burnt to death: Guwahati: Anti-Bihaari attacks in Assam showed no signs of abating with suspected **ULFA** militants **killing** two more persons today, taking the toll in week-long violence to 50.

Today we look at these news items and think these are on account of regional sentiments provoked by political leaders with vested interest. We have become so very used to this kind of stereotype reasons created through repeated media exposure that our mind simply refuses to look at it any differently or deeper into the background of the **killers**. What is apparent happens to be the obvious explanation and that is where our thought process **ends**.

**Opinion-makers** to the nation do not want to say in print (newspapers and magazines) or in spoken media (television and radio) that ULFA happens to be an organization of **convert** Christian militants carefully **cultivated** by Christian missionaries with an intent to seek **separation** of Christian State in due compliance with Christian Postwar World Policy for BhaaratVarsh.

[Note: do not go by **Hindu sounding names** of terrorists; remember the Chief Minister **Ajit Jogi** a **Christian** guised under a Hindu name.

Similarly the surname **Patel** invariably creates in your mind the image of a **Gujaraati Hindu** but there are plenty of **Ahmed Patel** and the likes who are **Muslim** but their names like **A. Patel** become misleading]

In news reports there would be no mention whatsoever that those Bihaaris were **also** Hindus; they were not simply Bihaaris; they are also the **minority** community in the state of Assam. Here the **media** has a good excuse. If they tell this there can be Hindu backlash and in their view any such communal disharmony should be avoided. But then when it comes to Gujaraat they have a **different** kind of excuse. If they do not tell the whole world that Gujaraat has Hindu majority how will the world know about Hindu atrocities over *peaceful minority* communities like the Muslims?

While Northeast carnages would be reported only **once** for **each** incidence, the riots of Gujaraat must be **repeated** at least four times a month for **next** twenty years. It happens to be the sacred **duty** of our Christianized media.

Our Christianized media has another sacred duty. They must do every thing in their power to defend the acts of Christian converts in the Northeast. They would promptly say whatever Hindu Shiv Sena did in Mumbai to Hindu Bihaaris the same Assamese are doing to Hindu Bihaaris in Assam. They would comfortably forget that Hindu Shiv Sena activists did not take life of Bihaaris whereas Christian converts had been **killing** and **burning** Hindu Bihaaris. Besides, the **motives** are totally different. Mumbai is over crowded and cannot take the load of migrants any more without building corresponding infrastructure whereas Christian converts are killing to make way for many Christian states all around eventually to build a Christian nation on this Hindu land.

Media men and women are predominantly the **product** of this Christian missionary driven education system which **plagues** the whole of BhaaratVarsh today. They are our children whom we send to ChristianEnglish schools.

## But then how can you recognize the veiled threat?

So many Hindu spiritual gurus keep telling Hindus to keep their eyes **shut** from these realities around them and **be good within themselves** and **focus on attaining God**.

**Is it possible to keep yourself unaffected by your surroundings? What is around you will definitely influence what is inside you if you must live in this real world.**

These spiritual Gurus may tell Hindus that all this world is not real, not permanent, not the final truth, and therefore focusing on God alone can bring permanent happiness.

**Indeed, this is what you must look for if you wish to leave this dirty world around you and retire to Guru's Aashram. But Guru will not feed you and your family. On the contrary, you have to donate offerings to your Guru so that he can live peacefully in the comfort of the Aashram.**

**When your needs for food, clothing and shelter are met then you need to do something about the surroundings in which you live. When you live as humans, not as Sannyasis, you remain part of the society. In the society there are Aasuric forces, which tend to destroy the social structure. Who will resist them if not you?**

Gurus will not meddle with those Aasuric forces because most of them **talk**, and they depend on you for their own security, disregard the high-funda talk they may give you. Once in a while one of them may try handling these Aasuric forces, but then like Mother Teresa, they will do it once and speak about it hundred times on the TV when they preach the audience every morning.

**They all are great respectable people and, therefore, the common man and woman probably would look at me with scorn that I dared think of such nasty things about these respected ones. But their respected ones are making them forget *their worshipped One* Shri Krishn who raised the *confused Arjun* and made him lift his Gaandeev and fight Adharm. Do you remember what *the worshipped One* said?**

Source: *Shrimad BhagavadGita*, Adhyaay 2 Shlok 3

O Pritha's son, Arjun!  
You do not have to be a  
coward as this does not

Speak well of you. O  
Paramtap! Give up this  
contemptible infirmity of  
your heart and mind and  
get up to fight the battle  
for protection of Dharm!

Source: *Shrimad BhagavadGita*, Adhyaay 2 Shlok 38

Pleasure and pain, loss  
and gain, victory and  
defeat ~ treat them all  
as same and get ready  
for battle. By doing so  
you won't commit a sin.

**The time has come for you to be mentally alert to your surroundings and evaluate them, without engaging yourself into self-deceptive nobility. No more time left for your enjoying mental idleness, no more time for being mental eunuchs. Remember, time waits for none!**

**There is an Arjun in every one of you. One who is mentally prepared to fight against Adharm is the Arjun of today. The dividing line between man and woman, in terms of duty and responsibility, has receded as women have voluntarily or compulsively chosen to become equal in every field of work. So be it, and every woman and man**

may now think what is her or his duty and responsibility towards fighting Adharm that is engulfing Hindu society.

**Why *Bhagavaan* Shri Krishn chose to preach *BhagavadGita* at the battlefield of *KuruKshetr*? Would He not have found a better place at an Aashram in the forest? Why the battlefield? This life itself is like a battlefield. A battlefield of *Dharm* and *Adharm*, a battlefield of *Satya* and *Asatya*, a battlefield of *Nyaay* and *Anyaaay*.**

He asked Arjun to fight for *Dharm*, against *Asatya* and *Anyaaay*. And that is what I am asking you to do, through this book by showing real-life examples of *Asatya*, *Anyaaay*, and *Adharm*.

**No doubt toleration is a good quality but beyond a point it is bad because then we encourage Adhaarmic forces to grow beyond limits. Shri Krishn asked Arjun to rise and fight against Adharm. We need to take a lesson from that.**

# Beware ~ your armor is torn into pieces

Source: Laura Kelly, Email 3 September 2004

please examine the contention <http://www.vedascience.com/> Jesus, the Christ was a Hindu, 2003, Price : US \$ 10

The late Shri G D Savarkar [\*not the legendary Veer Savarkar but probably his brother] wrote this book on the **real life of Jesus**, the Christ, **after studying many English books** written on Jesus that were available to him during his imprisonment in Andaman's Cellular Jail under the [\*Christian] British rule. He could not write the book while serving rigorous sentence in that fierce and formidable Jail. However, he took notes from many English books and after his **release** from the Jail he compiled a book. It was completed on 22.12.1942 but some how or other it could not be published in his life time. The silent worker died unsung on 16th March 1945. The book was first published posthumously. But it was almost forgotten. It was again published in Maraathi by Dr P V Vartak on 21.1.1999. Now the book has been translated into English by Dr P V Vartak himself to bring truth and reality before the world. The aim behind publishing this book is to unveil the reality and not to do a politics of any sort. The publication of this book will certainly stimulate the new generation to do further research on the life of Jesus. Every student of history has to establish the real facts of the past. Recently, a Russian Orientalist, Mr Sergei Alexeyev has described **Jesus as a Hindu Sannyasi. The publication of this book will help BhaaratVarsh to establish brotherhood between the Hindus and Christians to dissolve all of their differences and disputes.** It will also help to establish that Jesus was Hindu himself and did not establish any new religion now called as Christianity and whatever cult he established was a part

of Hinduism based on Gita and Vedic Aarya Dharm. So there should not be any question like converting Asia into Christianity in the third millennium as was observed by Pope during his visit to BhaaratVarsh in Oct 1999 extending his arguments that the Christianity won America and Africa in second millennium and Europe in first millennium. Jesus was in fact had a Hindu origin who was influenced by **Gita of Krishna** and he was spreading tenets ordained by Krishna in his Gita in the West which was known as Christianity in the west. Christianity is nothing else but the corrupt form of **Krishna Neeti** embodied in BhagavadGita. This book will help Christian cast off their alienation and help bring them in mainstream of this country and their coexistence with the Hindus of this country.

**The moment you start thinking may be Jesus was a Hindu, you tend to develop a kinship with him. It's an invisible bond that you tend establish and nourish in your heart. That moment onwards you accept Jesus and all that he stands for. This is where you drop your armor, your self-defence. You tend to become fondly oblivious of the threat which approaches you in the name of Jesus and Christianity.**

- **It is not enough to be good. You must have the ability to protect the good within you. Look at it differently.**
- **Your borders must be well protected from any unauthorized entry. Then only you will be able to keep your territories safe. And only then, you will be able to live peacefully.**
- **What applies to your national borders that applies to your Dhaarmic borders as well. The way invaders can invade your sovereignty and loot you, rape you, kill you; the same way Adhaarmic intrusions can lessen, corrupt and destroy your Dhaarmic tendencies.**
- **In order to protect the good within you, the good that is the gift of your Dhaarmic culture, you must keep yourself at a safe distance from Adhaarmic cultures. More importantly, you should not allow them to enter your territories. It is not only the mental territories that I am**

speaking about, it has to be so for physical territories as well.

- You must be clear about one thing. That is, clean spirituality is not attainable without clean environment. If you wish to think that if you are good, the world will also be good, that would be nothing but fooling yourself. You are simply trying to shut your eyes for no good reason.
- Adharm will keep growing around you. Rather multiplying, I should say, in geometric progression. It would only take advantage of your goodness. When Adhaaromic forces grow substantially, howsoever inwardly you may want to focus yourself, outer environment will keep influencing you in one way or other. There will be no running away from this reality.

So, try to be protective about whatever little good is left around you. Even if you become overprotective at this late stage, it won't harm. May be, you have to turn overprotective now that you have left your borders undefended so far.

## Are you reaching the point of no return? The analogy of circling seven times in Hindu marriages

Look at these few factors, **seemingly** isolated ones, but may be connected by an **invisible** thread:

- After 7th circle Hindu marriage is complete. The wife adopts husband's family name. She becomes part of husband's family. She bears husband's children, who carry their father's name; family name of her parents does not continue with her;
- In about thirty years' time their children get ready to marry. There begins yet another new generation, the process continues;
- In 1835 the ChristianBritish took a decision. In compliance with that decision the infrastructure of ancient Hindu education system was totally destroyed. School in every village disappeared. Towns became education centers for Christian education;

- Counting from 1835, it has been about 170 years (rounded-off for easy remembering). Counting a new generation of every 30 years, we are closing on to completing the sixth generation in about another 10 years time;
- Given one more generation, the marriage between Hinduism and Christianity will be complete with symbolic 7 circles represented by 7 generations;

**generation** the average period, generally considered to be about thirty years, in which children grow up, become adults, and have children of their own [Oxford Dictionary, p 764]

**What after that? Will Hindus become part of the wider fraternity called Christianity? Will they bear Christian children to further expand already sizeable ChristianWorld?**

# Why do I call it a ChristianWorld?

In the eyes of the Western world there are two kinds of countries. One, Hindu India. Two, 52 Muslim nations. **Rest of the countries are not identified with a religion.** For example, world does not perceive Britain as Christian Britain, or America as Christian America. Similarly, they do not perceive Christian Australia or Christian New Zealand. Thus, rest of the countries are not associated with a religion in particular.

Why? Do these countries have no dominant religion? Yes, they do have. **But we are quite oblivious of it.** Let us take the example of America. Population 84% Christians. Army 98% Christians. President Bush starts the day with Christian Bible. Attorney General Ashcroft holds Christian Bible classes in his office. American laws require a Hindu to pay fine US \$ 100 per day if he or she flies Hindu religious flag on American soil. Yet, somehow an image has been built as if it is secular America, at least, in the minds of we ChristianizedHindus.

**So we return to our base question: why is it that the image of a country (other than Hindu and Muslim countries) is not associated with any religion though they all have a dominant religion? My answer is:**

- *They themselves perceive the whole world as the ChristianWorld.*
- **In their mind, there is simply no need to identify themselves as Christian countries.**
- **For them, it is but natural that they are Christian countries.**
- *What is needed is to identify those nations which are not Christian countries today; then only those countries can remain in the focus.*

- ***This focus is needed because sooner or later these nations need to be converted into Christian countries.***

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 4 April 2005, p 1

## POPE DIES, WORLD GRIEVES

These are headlines on today's front page. Mark the words: World grieves. **Pope belongs to the world because world belongs to the Christians.** When ShankarAachaarya will die they will not write so.

## The most powerful & resourceful

Source: <http://www.factmonster.com/countries.html> [4 April 2005]

## USA has 84% Christian population

Source: *Will Rev Graham's America realize it?* S Gurumurthy, *Hindu Voice*, May 2003, p 9

## 98% Christian Army

The entire American establishment is now hooked to Bible and Church. President Bush starts the day with the Bible. So is the Attorney General Ashcroft. The Attorney General even holds Bible classes in the office.

What is Pentagon? Says the **Washington Times**, which carried the report about Rev Graham's proposed service at the Pentagon, "Christians of various denominations are about 98 percent of **incoming troops** who declare a religious preference, according to a **1999** study". So is it a conscript (\*one compulsorily enlisted for military service) Christian army? No more a professional one.

What is so special about Reverend Graham? "Islam is "a very evil and a wicked religion". It is a considered remark of an American, which he stood by despite all criticism. He is a revered Christian religious scholar, Rev Franklin Graham. Rev Graham is a religious scholar respected by the US Government. He is the son of the 'famed' Billy Graham, the Christian evangelist who attempts to globalize faith. He has been invited to speak

at the sacred Good Friday service at the Pentagon, the US Defense establishment.

Now let us look at the degree of **commitment** Pentagon has **towards** Christianity. "When the Muslims in the US expressed 'concern' at the Pentagon inviting Rev Graham, the Pentagon spokesman dismissed it ... It said clearly that it has "no plan or discussion to uninvite", that is, to withdraw the invitation to Rev Graham. "He is a recognized religious leader", said the Pentagon. The plan is not limited to just invite Graham. But to avoid future problems, said the Pentagon, so that there can be no objection about the Pentagon inviting such 'recognized' religious leaders to sermonize the Pentagon officials in future.

Source: *IndiaCause newsletter*, 25 February 2004

A Hindu family in America is not allowed to fly a religious flag, and if they do should pay a fine of \$100 per day.

# When almost no choice will be left with you

Someone had once said:

If you will not fight for the right when you can easily win without bloodshed; if you will not fight when your victory will be sure and not too costly; you may come to the moment when you will have to fight with all the odds against you and only a small chance of survival. There may even be a worse case: you may have to fight when there is no hope of victory, because it is better to perish than to live as slaves.

You have to make your own choices, my friends! I am here only to draw your attention but you have to act, if you wish to. I may have nothing to protect, but may be you have to protect your coming generations.

## Asurs all around you

Think of Raawan. He was a learned man. In fact, very learned but given to different kind of tendencies and attitudes. Commoners perceive of him as an Asur. **So that is the image of Asur that I**

**speak about.** And, from that perspective I speak of Judaism, Christianity and Islam as Aasuric religions. I do not feel inclined to debate with those, who would want to argue that Asur is a word of wider import, it has larger connotation, etc. Let them debate on theory of what Asur means, and let me caution you of what Asurs can do to your culture, **if you start embracing them with a sense of brotherhood.** You got to learn to maintain a safe distance from Aasuric religions and their propagators and followers. **Mere association with them can corrupt you substantially and beyond repair.**

To me, an **Aasuric civilization is one which tends to destroy all other civilizations.** If we look at the teachings of Judaism, Christianity and Islam we find their main thrust is towards destroying other civilizations. And, that is what they have done since they have come into existence. In BhaaratVarsh, Islam has destroyed Buddhism. Christianity has destroyed all pagan civilizations in Europe, Africa, Americas, Australia, New Zealand disregard whether they were developed civilizations, or underdeveloped. In Europe and Asia, Judaism and Islam have done their share of the job pretty well. It is true that Judaism had been on the defensive due to sever onslaught by Christianity and Islam, and in present times they remain **relatively dormant** on offensive front, except in Israel where they are a force to reckon with. But we shouldn't forget that seed of Christianity and Islam lies in the teachings of Judaism and we will discuss this matter in greater detail at a later stage [Volume III].

**Mere association with Aasuric cultures can corrupt you substantially, and any kind of admiration for them can lead you to a point of no return. And that is what has happened to Hindu society.**

# Must we resort to Violence?

## No!

One gentleman wrote to me that I should exhort (\*urge, admonish earnestly) my readers to resort into violence. But I would not advice you to do so because Hindu cannot practice **sustained violence** like Jews, Christians and Muslims; and, to eradicate them one would need sustained violence, which Hindu is simply not capable of **temperamentally**.

But at the same time I want you not to accept **meekly** every act of Adharm towards Hinduism. You have to find ways how to **resist** effectively. If you look for you will find it, provided you do not seek **quick fix** solutions. The problem is so very **complex** and so **gigantic** that you cannot simply eradicate Adharm easily. You got to resist it at **every step**. You have to build-in a **mechanism** whereby you can **mobilize** larger segments of society into action. You will need good leaders undoubtedly, not Hajpayee types. You will need good preachers also, not the type who keep you in a make-believe world.

Violence is not a solution. **Hindu violence is like a volcanic eruption. After the heat is released, it settles down in search of peace. Hindu is not made to sustain violent psyche as an ongoing process.** That is the domain for Muslims and Christians. If they do not get enough reason to fight Hindus, then they will fight amongst **themselves**. Therefore, do not give them enough reason to fight Hindus. Understand their psyche. When Christians and Muslims are fighting then followers of Son of God (so-called Christians) and the followers of God (so-called Jews) will be on **one side**. But when they fight idol worshipper Hindus then Jews, Christians, Muslims and Communists all will be on **one side**. They all belong to one **fraternity** connected by one thread. If you wish to understand their **religious compulsions**, their roots and branches, you need to study either the slim edition *Judaism Christianity Islam Communism and Hinduism* or Volume III of *Christianity in a different Light*.

Like **Yudhishtir** you have not resisted Adharm in time, and you

have **allowed** it to grow phenomenally. A time will come when you will not be left with **any choice** other than another MahaaBhaarat. Shri Krishn had seen this coming, and therefore, he had sent Arjun to *Devtas* to collect *Divyaastrs*. You have to do the same. You have to collect all the **support** you can manage. Remember, the army of *Adharm* like that of *DurYodhan* will be **much bigger** than the army of *Arjun* but you will have to fight with that.

## Need for silent revolution

There is no point in challenging the mighty empire of Vatican. It may bring us defeat **before we begin**.

**Do you remember MahaaBhaarat? Shri Krishn asked Arjun to go out and seek *Divyaastrs*. Why did he do so? He knew that when war will be declared between the forces of Dharm and Adharm, many powerful persons will be on the side of Adharm.**

**Therefore, you need to organize the Hindus silently and gradually. You have to bring in them a mental revolution. For that you have to provide them with necessary ammunition. In today's context such ammunition is knowledge of lesser known facts ~ organized information.**

I am gathering for that **scattered** information and organizing them in a manner that would make the **assimilation** process relatively easier. But then I shall not use it myself. You will have to train yourself in the skill of using such ammunition. It is **not** going to be an easy task. It will be a **long drawn** process. And that is what Hindu can take.

The methodology is **akin** to that of Gandhi's in a way. But the character of it is just the **opposite** that of Gandhi's. **Gandhi** turned you into **eunuchs**. I want to raise the **Kshatriya** spirit in you.

## Any hope? Why not!

Yes, provided Hindus train themselves in the **language** that these Aasuric religions **understand**. You have to fight them on their

turf. You have to learn their techniques but use them **differently**. They use those techniques to **eliminate** you. You have to use those techniques to **defend** your own interests. Remember that Bhagavaan Shri Krishn prompted Arjun to signal Bheem to **split** JaraaSandh into two and **strike** at DurYodhan's thigh. **There is nothing wrong if you deal with an Asur in his way. Only your objective should be to protect Dharm whereas Asur's objective is to destroy Dharm.**

Kans, JaraaSandh, ShishuPaal had to be eliminated and for that Shri Krishn had to descend on the earth. So was Raawan needed elimination and Shri Raam had to descend.

**But then, would you only wait for another Avataar and let Aasuric forces compound? You have no role of your own, do you think? What for has He given you the FREE WILL? Is it not for self defence? Is it not for protection of the noble and destruction of the ignoble?**

**When do you think that the time will come for you to use that FREE WILL? Will it be only then when you are PERSONALLY hurt? At that point of time you may find yourself ALONE without any support because today you have not extended your support to those who NEED it now. Those who are hurt today they need your support now. If you extend that support now someone else may come to support you when you will be hurt. Do not wait until the danger knocks at YOUR DOOR and someone near and dear to you is hurt.**

**You have a responsibility towards Dharm. Decide for yourself who are on the side of Dharm and support them. IDENTIFY clearly who are supporting Adharm and train yourself to guard against them. Remember that self-defence is your responsibility. State and administration will not help you when it is run by the Adhaarmic forces. You have to help yourself.**

**In all your endeavors you must have one faith. He is on the side of Dharm. He who is the protector. However, expect NOT Him to interfere until you are TRULY helpless. Understand the difference between FEELING helpless and BEING helpless. Today you are not helpless, you are only feeling helpless. You have to shrug off that feeling and get your BACKBONE straight!**





# Christian missionaries claim Raam and Krishn were not historical figures but Jesus Christ was

Source: *Jesus Christ-An Artifice for Aggression*, Sita Ram Goel, p 1

I remember very vividly the words of my friend, the **Jesuit** missionary, who tried to **convert** me in 1956. "Let me tell you at the very outset," he had said, "that Jesus is no mythological mumbo-jumbo like your Raam and Krishn, and even Buddh. On the contrary, he is a **solid** historical figure whose miracles were witnessed and **vouchsafed** by many contemporary people.

In light of this claim we bring to you the following facts:

## Archaeological findings of 1947

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, pp 112-129

Note: **All quotes** in this chapter are from this source **unless** specifically stated

One of the most significant archaeological finds of this century took place in **1947**, at a place not far from Jericho in the **Qumran** region of **Palestine**. These are now famous, as **Dead Sea Scrolls** ... The Scrolls are known collectively as '**Qumran texts**' ... Most of the Scrolls came to be deposited at the Dominican controlled institution known as the Ecole Biblique—short for Ecole Biblique et Archaeologique Françoise de Jerusalem (French Biblical and Archaeological School in Jerusalem). The expectation was that the task of collating, editing, and translating the scrolls would be carried out by the experts of Ecole Biblique **assisted** by a battery of **visiting** scholars.

## Plenty of references for you

Those interested in greater details may want to read Allegro, John Macro, *The Dead Sea Scrolls: A Reappraisal (Second edition)*, Penguin Books, London, 1990; Eisenman, Robert and Michael Wise, *The Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered*, Penguin Books, New York, 1992; Vermes, Geza, *Dead Sea Scrolls: Qumran in Perspective*, Revised edition, S C M Press, London, 1994; N S Rajaram, *The Dead Sea Scrolls and the Crisis of Christianity: An Eastern view of a Western Crisis*, Minerva Press, London, 1997. Let us hear the story in words of N S Rajaram, which I am presenting to you **very briefly**, only to raise **awareness**.

## Biblical scholars opened hornet's nest

Around **1950**, when no one had any inkling of what they might contain, a few Qumran texts were released. Biblical scholars soon began to notice that they indicated that ... Then Andre Dupont-Sommer, a distinguished Biblical scholar from the Sorbonne in Paris noticed that some of the Scrolls included references to ... others, notably John Allegro, agreed with him. In a widely reported radio talk, Allegro went on to observe ... this received wide coverage in the press including such important newspapers as The New York Times [Late John Marco Allegro, foremost Biblical scholar of his time]. Unknowingly Dupont-Sommer (and Allegro later) had opened a hornet's nest All this was too much for Church authorities. [Allegro had examined the scrolls in original] They felt **deeply threatened** by the revelations of the Dead Sea Scrolls that went so far as to **question the very existence of Jesus as a historical person**. What then happens to Christianity ~ a creed that owes its legitimacy and authority as the teachings of Jesus Christ said to be God's only Begotten Son? They felt it would only be a matter of time before the **whole foundation of Christianity would collapse ~ taking the Church with it**.

Now, if you can **separate the two** [Jesus and Christianity], even one goes down the drain other will keep floating. **How** to separate

them? Sow enough seeds of **doubt** in the minds of those who **rely** more on rationality and less on intuition.

It is a time tested theory. Many major multinational corporations do not promote the corporate image. They **promote** brand image. If one brand sinks, it will **not** take down the other with it. People do not **associate** the two brands together. They tend to perceive them as **isolated** entities. Plain and simple advertising strategy.

Now, Vatican is the mammoth multinational corporation. None in corporate sector match its **length** of experience, its **depth** of reach and its **expanse** of resources.

For Vatican more the **confusion** around the better it is. Vatican's resources are at their disposal who would like to oblige.

Benefit from **split votes** is another time tested strategy. So, we see a spate of new **fictions** cropping up. They are brilliantly organized. Stories are very convincing. What happened to those 12 years of Jesus. What happened to his wife, millions of children and their children, etc. What happened to the inspiration he received from BhagavadGita. Why he looked like a Hindu sadhu.

## Vatican conspired to keep findings out of public view

Fortunately for the Church, the Scrolls still remained firmly under its control, in the custody of Ecole Biblique—a Vatican **controlled** institution ... Father de Vaux and other Catholic scholars made sure that **no more** texts were released [Ecole Biblique head at that time was Father Ronald de Vaux, a French monk belonging to the Dominican order]. **Both** the **public** and the **academics** were **unaware** of the fact that the Ecole Biblique, and therefore the Scrolls were under the **secret control** of the Vatican ... this monopoly situation—with **no outsider** permitted access—prevailed from 1947 until **1991**.

## Huntington library lets the worms out

Then, suddenly, events took a dramatic turn. On 5 September **1991**, American newspapers reported that

Professor Ben-Zion Wacholder of the Hebrew Union College in Cincinnati and his doctoral student Martin Abegg had used the secret concordance of Hebrew words prepared by the scholars of the Ecole Biblique (and **leaked** by someone) to recreate the texts with the help of computer analysis. They claimed 80% accuracy in their reconstruction. Less than three weeks later, there was a still more dramatic announcement. On 22 September 1991, the Huntington Library in California, which had **photographs** of all Dead Sea Scrolls, released them to the **public**.

I had always admired American love for truth. I looked at their investigative journalism as their unending quest for truth. I admired American peoples' ability to reciprocate such risky ventures by way of adequate monetary rewards. I perceived money came later, first came the desire for unearthing the truth.

How very mistaken I was. ChristianWorld simply does not think that way. They think the other way round. **Money** comes **first** and **then** comes the **desire** for **search**. Where there is no money there is no desire for search.

All investigative journalism thrives because it pays rich dividend. Take that element out and all that enthusiasm will **evaporate** in thin air. You will no more see any sign or talk of it.

All American research in any field of activity is benchmarked against what it will finally generate. And that has to be **quantifiable** in monetary terms. Simply spoken **money rules!**

## High drama of 1992

But the drama was only beginning ... to the great surprise of everyone, within weeks of their release to the public by the Huntington Library, Eisenman and J N Robinson published, a two-volume edition containing **photocopies** of all the Scrolls **manuscripts** under the title *A Facsimile Edition of the Dead Sea Scrolls* [Robert Eisenman, a well-known Biblical historian from California State University]. Soon after, Eisenman and Michael Wise—the later an expert on Semitic languages from Chicago—published also **translations** of the 50 most important texts of the Dead Sea Scrolls with commentary

under the title *Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered - The First Complete Translation and Interpretation of 50 Key Documents* withheld for over 45 years.

## Vatican again prevents its publication

Upon learning that Eisenman had contracted with E J Brill of Leiden (Holland) to publish his Facsimile Edition, the Vatican used its great **influence** to have the publisher **back out** at the last moment. Later, Biblical Archaeological Society of Washington published the two-volume Facsimile Edition. Less than a year later the Penguin edition of *Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered* also appeared. ... What Eisenman, Allegro, and other Biblical scholars found is that the picture of Christianity emerging from the Scrolls is the **opposite** of what has been presented by the Church. This means that the Church and its priesthood, for two thousand years, have been feeding as 'truth' the exact **opposite** of the real truth. So, the Gospels, far from being a historical account of the life of Jesus, are nothing more than a **fiction**—even a pious **fraud**. But the Gospels distorted all this by blaming the Jews for killing their 'Son of God'! ... The Jews have been made to pay a terrible price for this fabrication. ... Its [Christianity's] scripture and its history owe more to **forgery** and **plagiarism** than any **divine** inspiration. It is the most massive forgery and the **greatest deception** in all history [\*Plagiarism: The practice of taking someone else's work and passing them off as one's own]. The **Church has known** all this, for Pope Leo X (1513-21) admitted centuries ago: "It has served us well, this **myth of Christ**" This is what they tried **desperately** to keep secret by **suppressing** the Dead Sea Scrolls.

## Where was their Journalistic Ethos that they make so much hype about?

*Why is it that Bhaaratiya **Christianized media** kept Bhaaratiya people totally **ignorant** of Dead Sea Scrolls drama?*

*Were they totally unaware? If that were to be true in the age of information technology then it is a **shame** on their profession.*

*If they knew all about it and deliberately kept a lid on it, then it is a much bigger shame on their **journalistic ethics** that they so much boast about.*

*What was it after all? Had they all **sold out** their loyalty towards Christianity, the very **education** system on which they were **raised**? Or, was it the massive Vatican budget that helped all their mouths shut? Or, they have a better explanation?*

*Whatever it was, you need to realize the **loyalties** of our press and electronic media. Their loyalty towards **truth** and **public** is certainly **questionable**.*

*They **choose** what news to reach people and what not to. They also determine **how to present** that part of the news which must reach the people.*

*Thus, people do not have access to free and fair information but to **selective** and **molded** information.*

*People are **not free** to make their own judgment but **they are led** by those who **control** the media.*

## What is the truth anyway?

That Jesus who was not a mumbo-jumbo like Raam and Krishn and even Buddh--whose miracles had been vouchsafed by many contemporary people--that Jesus of history is now in big trouble!

Truth of Jesus is shrouded in mystery, and **controversies** of different nature.

- There are books which speak that Jesus **married** some Mary Magdonel and had children - now these children and their children have multiplied into **millions** around the world.
- There are other versions that he came to **BhaaratVarsh** and lived here.
- Then there are people who believe Jesus **never** existed.

- There are people who believe that Jesus of Bible and real Jesus are **different**.
- Some believe real Jesus's teaching are based on **BhagavadGita**.
- You can go on **inventing** as many versions as possible provided you have the imagination and capability to write convincingly.

In today's marketing-driven world, all these stories will float around **so long** they generate **revenue** for the commercial publishers. If that **stops** all stories will stop!

Many people will love to believe in all sorts of conflicting views but--in terms of **ratio** against those who believe in Jesus of the Christian Bible--such other type of people will be **minuscule** in number.

And, **world perception** does not depend on such **abysmally** low ratio people. The world perception depends on what **most people** believe.

And such perception finds its way in publications like **Oxford Dictionary**, which states that **gospels** are the **record** of **Christ's life and teachings**.

To me, it matters not whether he existed or not. I would rather leave it for the **mental luxury** of learned people, and I do not claim to be one.

All I know, the image of Jesus **influenced humanity** very substantially. That influence (good or bad) **is real**. So, all I care is the **kind of influence** he and his name did exert on his people.

I am least interested in controversies and sensational news. I am concerned with the **far reaching effect**, this all had, **on Hindu society**.

If Christianity did not try to meddle with Hindu ways of life, I would **care not** what their truth, and what their fraud is.

To me, what is important is the **conduct of Vatican** after discovery of Dead Sea Scrolls. The question that stares at me: after all what is it that Vatican was trying to hide?

Was it **something deeper**, and **much more sinister** than what **appears on the face of it**?

## Avoid brand conflict ~ a marketing strategy

In marketing, some believe in keeping brand identities separate. If one brand goes down, it does not pull down the other brand.

Now that **Jesus brand** is well developed, it is time to **separate** Jesus brand from **Holy Bible brand**.

If Bible image goes down, at least Jesus image will keep floating, or even flying high!

## You may want to condemn Bible and glorify Jesus but then

*Some people would want to believe that Jesus of real life and Jesus of Bible are **different** people.*

*Believing this they would want to **glorify** Jesus but **condemn** Christianity.*

*They do not notice the **folly** of their approach.*

*The **world believes** in Jesus of real life and Jesus of Bible are as **same**.*

*The world will **accept** the glorification of Jesus and **reject** the condemnation of Christianity.*

*The **net effect** of their approach would be: **glorified Jesus will further glorify Christianity**.*

# Christian Priests are Quitting Christianity learning what a Fraud it is, except for those whom Lure of Money keeps glued but then that is No reason to celebrate

Despite considerable efforts by Vatican to keep archaeological findings of Dead Sea Scrolls a well-guarded secret, it seems to have taken its toll on those who **professed** Christianity. The numbers of Christian priests had been dwindling alarmingly.

## Findings of Secret Vatican Study

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, pp 112-129

Note: **All quotes** in this chapter are from this source **unless** specifically stated

Peter de Rosa, a former Catholic priest, who had access to official Church documents, citing a secret Vatican study: It revealed that from 1963 to 1969 over 8,000 priests had asked to be dispensed from their vows and nearly 3,000 others had left without waiting for permission. The study estimates that over the next five years 20,000 would leave. The **estimate** proved to be far too **conservative**. Matters were worst in countries that pontiffs had relied on for providing missionaries. Holland, for example, used to produce over 300 priests a year. Now ordinations are almost as rare as mountains [in Holland] ... the average age of those who remain is

a startlingly **high 54**. The future, too, looks bleak. Over the last twenty years, the number of Seminarians in the States [\*America] has fallen from 50,000 to 12,000.

These numbers are pretty **old**. Situation has worsened with time. Now convert Christians from third world countries are making their headway to fill those vacancies for lure of money and **perceived** better living conditions.

As they land in those jobs, the *perceived better living conditions* often turn out to be nothing more than an **illusion** but as the human tendency is, no one wishes to admit that he or she has been **fooled**, and go back to where one started one's journey.

The **hope** and the **ego** keeps them going, and the **falsehood** only **compounds** with time, and finds its expression in different ways in their **life** and **thought**.

## Italy rejects Christianity as the Religion of State

David Yallop is probably England's foremost investigative reporter. He was the one responsible for exposing the **murder of Pope John Paul I** in his now famous book *In the God's Name*. He had this to say regarding the state of Christianity in Rome, the **home** of Christianity in most people's mind: The new Concordat [\*agreement] recently signed between the Vatican and the Italian Government makes a fitting epitah [\*memorial inscription on tomb] for the current Pope's [John Paul II] reign. Italy, for nearly two thousand years regarded by Catholics as the home of their faith, **no longer** has Roman Catholicism as 'the religion of the State'. The Church's privileged position is ending (p 323).

Christian Church attendance drops to less than 3% by 1978 - that was quarter of a century ago - how bad would it be now that could be any

# body's guess - Italy the birth place of Christianity embraces Paganism

*David Yallop:* Rome has a Catholic population of two-and-a-half million [in 1978]. It should have been producing at least seventy new priests per year. When Luciani (John Paul I) became Pope [in 1978] it was producing six. ... Many parts of the city were, in reality, **pagan**, with Church attendance **less than 3** percent of the population.

## UK, Canada - Churches selling out

Many former churches in Europe have now been taken over by non-Christian cultural organizations. It is symbolic of this change that the famous Bhaaratiya Vidya Bhawan in West Kensington, London is a former church.

This reminds me of a personal experience. In Toronto, Canada, I had watched *Hare Krishn Temple* from outside wondering if it had been a church building earlier, and how is it that now it houses a Hindu temple? I wasn't aware, then, of all these happenings in the ChristianWorld. Now it looks, perhaps what Rajaram says above explains that. The table is turning now. Only **difference** is that Hindus are buying out churches by **legally** paying out for them. Christians, however, did it differently. Christian **Saint** by name Xavier, after accepting grants from Hindu king built churches, converted Hindus into Christianity, pulled down Hindu temples, and built churches in place of temples.

The history written and taught in our schools cleverly **suppressed** the historical facts, while teaching us that they were **doing a service** to Hindus. Christianity and fraud are **inseparable**. Islam has been relatively **honest** in this context.

## Germany Churches on sale ~ Younger generation rejecting churches

Here is a recent news item from The Free Press Journal that appeared on 29 June 2003 on page 7:

Hamburg: With funds running low, Germany's Catholics and Lutherans have begun putting church buildings on the market ... reports DPA ... Among the properties up for sale is St Martin's, a no-frills 1950s Catholic church in the western German city of Aachen ... Sunday attendance rates have dropped steadily over the years to the point where many churches are never more than half full. With few clergymen and less money to go around in all the denominations, parishes have been merged, meaning one priest or minister often has to hold services in two or even three churches on a Sunday. The congregations mainly consist of older people, with no sign of the up-and-coming generation in the pews. In the northern Port City of Hamburg, Lutheran leaders confirmed this month that two of their churches are on the market including the Capernaum Church, an eye-catching early 1960s, glass-brick-and-metal structure set in spacious lawns.

## But then you have No reason to celebrate

Do not get elated by the fact that Christianity is under decline in Europe. They have made up **more than** what they lost in Europe by expanding their wings into North America. Now they are in a big way in Asia.

Do not ever **undermine** the threat level. They do not publicize their achievements. They work quietly without your knowing the **magnitude** of their stranglehold on Hindu masses.

They do not come to you, the supposedly knowledgeable ones, fearing you would thrash them away. But they go after poverty stricken and simple minded people like vultures.

They have expanded their power base so very substantially in the Northeast that you may be amazed if you have not been keeping tab on demographic changes occurring in those tribal belts.

# 7 - D - 2

Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter

Christianity's  
foundation in  
BhaaratVarsh is  
built around a  
number of  
Intellectual  
Conspiracies &  
Social Frauds

# Why do I call it a conspiracy?

**Conspiracy** has been defined by Oxford Dictionary as a secret plan by a **group** to do something **unlawful** or **harmful**.

Here we will come across meticulous plans and their persistent implementation. We will also notice that the motive behind such plan and action was known only to a **group** of few, who were the conspirators. Those, who were affected by such conspiracy, were kept totally unawares, rather every attempt was made to suppress any voice that found its way to expose the conspiracy.

The subject matter of the conspiracy was **unlawful** as it amounted to fraud against the society.

It was **harmful** to a vast segment of the Hindu society because they were fraudulently deprived of practicing their birth religion having been converted into Christianity by using the fraudulent product of such conspiracy.

When we assign divinity to characters unworthy of it, we tend to imbibe within ourselves such qualities that are unworthy of divinity

It is important that we understand well those characters that we raise on our heads. **St Thomas** is one of them.

What is the **relevance** of St Thomas with regard to this work? Many Bhaaratiyas in the South are made to believe till today: (a) that St Thomas came to BhaaratVarsh in the **first century** and preached the teachings of Jesus Christ (b) that it is a matter of **pride** for Bhaaratiyas that Christianity is of much **older** origin in BhaaratVarsh **than** in Europe (c) that he was **killed** by **bloodthirsty Braahmans** and thus became **martyr**.

# Christian missionaries wanted to capture the respected place of Braahmans in Hindu society

I would normally not bother if he came to BhaaratVarsh or not; nor would I bother if Christianity is older in BhaaratVarsh than in Europe; nor would I bother that many missionary educated Bhaaratiyas still cling to the **illusion** that Christianity is a religion of peace when it is not; but I do care that these missionary **conspirators** painted Hindu Braahmans as **intolerant bloodthirsty** people because they themselves wanted to capture the **then respected** place of Braahmans in Hindu society.

Instead of raising their own selves to the level of Hindu Braahmans, they resorted to fabrication of history, a trait in which they had already acquired quite an expertise

For accomplishing this, they did not raise themselves high enough as Braahmans were at that time, instead they resorted to historical fabrications.

I am **not** a Braahman myself to come to their rescue, but I have a strong dislike for religious **thugs**.

Ishwar Sharan, in his book *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple*, has examined in great depth the entire historical **fabrication** around St Thomas, and his **fake** martyrdom. About three hundred pages of detailed work on this topic present how Christian missionaries step-by-step fabricated the whole story. He produces ample arguments and evidence as to how these are works of **fiction, deliberate** fabrication by Christian bishops and others.

Had it been a harmless fabrication neither he, nor I, would have wanted to raise the topic with such **passion**.

- The reason for objection is its substantially **harmful** nature of the fabrication.
- In trying to assign sainthood to Thomas they **invented** stories around his martyrdom.
- To make him martyr they **falsely** accused Hindu **Braahmans** of killing him.

## Arrival of 1st bundle of Christian REFUGEES but NO Saint Thomas

Source: *The Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 46

The Syrian **refugees** were led by a semi-legendary figure known to history variously as **Thomas of Cana**, **Thomas the Merchant**, **Thomas the Canaanite**, **Thomas of Jerusalem**, **Knaye Thoma**, **Thomas Cananeus**, or **Thomas Cannaneo**. Nothing is known about him except his name. "**No deeds of copper plates** in the name of Thomas of Cana are now extant," writes **C B Firth** in *An Introduction to Indian Church History*.

# Vatican does not confirm that St Thomas ever came to BhaaratVarsh

More than half a century ago, Vatican **gave up** their support to the **fabricated history**, which claimed that St Thomas came here, and became a **martyr** while spreading Christianity in BhaaratVarsh.

Bhaaratiya church **knows** it but does **not** convey this to Bhaaratiya Christians. If they do, the whole **conspiracy** supported by **fake evidence** would be in open that **St Thomas never came** to Southern BhaaratVarsh, and **never established** Christianity in BhaaratVarsh as early as first century. Thus, the **fake history** created by Christian missionaries and intellectuals **accusing** Hindu Braahmans as responsible for **murdering** St Thomas will become a matter of public knowledge, which they don't want.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 72, n 34

The Vatican **officially stated** in 1952 that the **landing** of St Thomas at Cranganore in 52 C. E. was **unverified**. This statement was contained in a message dated November 13, **1952** that was **sent** to Christians of BhaaratVarsh who were preparing to celebrate the 19th centenary [21-11-0052 to 21-11-1952] of St Thomas.

T K Joseph did years of research, and many historians world over accepted his findings, except the Catholic-edited Encyclopedia Britannica

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 73

T K Joseph had done years of research on the southern Bhaaratiya tradition, and had presented his findings to a number of **famous scholars**, who had **replied** to him by post.

In **1926**, Prof E J Rapson, who had written on St Thomas in the *Cambridge History of India*, wrote: I have read [your letter] carefully, and my impression is that you have given good reasons for doubting the historical truth of the story of St Thomas in southern BhaaratVarsh.

In **1927**, Sylvain Levi, the renowned Parisian Indologist and research scholar, wrote: You are right in denying any historical value to local legends, which have nothing to bring to their support. What is known from early books points only to northwest BhaaratVarsh, and no other place, for St Thomas's apostolic activity and martyrdom! This is, of course, mere tradition, *not real history*.

In **1952**, Prof K S Latourette, the Yale University church historical who had written *A History of the Expansion of Christianity*, wrote to T K Joseph that the *evidence against St Thomas in Southern BhaaratVarsh is very convincing*.

In **1953**, Fr H Heras, S J, Director of Historical Research Institute, St Xavier's College, Bombay, wrote: I am *fully convinced* that [the tomb of St Thomas] has *never been* in Mylapore. I have said that many times.

But when T K Joseph wrote to *Encyclopedia Britannica* editor at Chicago in 1950, pointing out the errors in the *Encyclopedia's* 1947 Fourteenth edition St Thomas article, he was not successful in getting them corrected. [Note: The encyclopedia is **Catholic-edited** ... p 43]

## Is Church bigger than the Truth?

But again, despite his honesty, T K Joseph could not go against his Church. Question arises, is Church bigger than the Truth?

Is this more important to protect the face of the intellectual conspirators **than** to establish the truth?

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, p 112

Unfortunately for history, and especially the study of Bhaaratiya history, he is **unwilling** to openly indict the Portuguese and the popes and the Roman Catholic Church of today, though he could do so with effect as he had **access** to information and documents that we **cannot** hope to obtain. T K Joseph's weakness – like that of other honest Christian scholars – is inhibition and a limited perspective. He treats the problem of St Thomas as an internal matter of the Christian community rather than a problem of Bhaaratiya history.

## Our leaders mislead us as they had been raised with Christian Education to carry on the legacy of untruth

Prominent personalities like Jawaharlal Nehru, Dr Raajendr Prasaad, and all those who had been taught by these missionaries, keep **adding** colorful patches of untruth to this fabrication.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, p 74

Jawaharlal **Nehru** in one of his travel books: Few people realize that Christianity came to BhaaratVarsh as early as the first century after Christ, **long** before Europe turned to it, and established a firm hold in southern BhaaratVarsh.

Dr Raajendr Prasaad, St Thomas Day speech at New Delhi in 1955: Remember St Thomas came to BhaaratVarsh when many countries in Europe had not yet become Christian, and so these Bhaaratiyas who trace their Christianity to him have a longer history, and a higher ancestry than that of Christians of many of the European countries. And it is a matter of **pride** for us that it **happened**...

Dr Raajendr Prasaad said, *And it is a matter of pride for us that it happened ...* this untruth is repeated today by interested parties quoting him to misguide people into believing, or into reinforcing their existing belief that it was the gospel truth spoken by the first President of BhaaratVarsh. This is how **lies multiply**.

# Our Christianized media cheated us, and they did so knowingly

It may be interesting to find out, if they choose to reveal, the **true identity** and **faith** of those who hold **controlling shares** in our leading English and vernacular newspapers. Their **willful** conducts indicate that their **loyalties** lie elsewhere. The following example will clarify that.

In the *Introduction* to the first edition of *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan had stated in his closing lines that the archaeologists, historians and philosophers who do not have a theological axe to grind should now visit the burial place of St Thomas for further investigation, so that the plain truth can be established and recorded for our **children**.

In other words, he wanted the **future generations** to know the truth, after removing all fabrications of the past.

After receiving that book, Madras (Chennai) city's English language press **The Hindu** and **Indian Express** both published **sanitized** versions of the story on the **children's page** of their newspapers.

They did it so that the fake story is **firmly established** in the minds of the children of that generation, so that they grow up knowing that version as the gospel truth, and do not care to **question** it any further.

This is how the media becomes the **opinion-maker** to the nation by deliberately **suppressing** every honest attempt to question motivated fabrications of the past.

This kind of dishonesty is **typical** of the **ChristianEnglish educated**. It may sound an exaggeration at this point but as you shall proceed, you will encounter so many examples that you will come to realize that it is so, only that you never noticed it before.

# Fabricators produced by current generation help raise more fabricators from the upcoming generation

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 75

Their decision to do this was clearly made with **malice afterthought**, and it has effectively **put an end** to any serious public discussion of St Thomas in BhaaratVarsh.

The media is manned by the people who themselves have **grown up** with the fabricated version **believing** it to be true; having been fed by the missionary schools the fabricated version.

They have become **totally unwilling** to accept any honest investigation into the subject, and are ready to use their **media power** to block any such attempt.

They now teach the next generation the **same untrue** version of history presenting it as the truth, and these children of today **will again repeat** the same, when they **grow up**, and control media.

The **process will go on** as it had been going on for centuries.

## Every honest effort to challenge the fabrication is nipped in the bud

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 75

T T Maps and Publications Ltd, the **TTK guidebook** producer, has been exploitative of the public trust, and unprincipled in their conduct as the newspaper. They, too, **after receiving** a copy of the first edition of this book, have **expanded** on the fable of St Thomas as history, **bowdlerized** the real story of San Thome Cathedral and the Kapaleeshwar Temple, and published it all in *A Road Guide to Madras*.

Thus, media and politicians together **seal** any further possibility of the **truth becoming** public knowledge.

## Jesus sold his brother for a handful of silver - must our Media do the same?

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 125

The **Acts of Thomas** tells us that Jesus **sold** his **brother** Judas called Thomas the Twin to a trader for a handful of silver. Are we so eager and willing to do the same? Is there no other way of telling our Christian neighbor that we love him then (sic.) by securing him in his error at the cost of our **own blood**?

They should not, but how can they avoid doing it if **their ideals** like Jesus, Popes, Saints, Archbishops do it all the time through the short 2,000 years history?

How can they **not become** like those whom they admire?

After all, Christian **education system** teaches us to **admire** all those characters.

Do you want your future generations to grow up to become **like them**?

If yes, by all means, keep them under the influence of Christianity.

# Archbishop of Madras tries his way to a unique Fraud

They simply do not give up. Why is it that these high dignitaries of Christian world **must** resort to **deception** so often? Is it in their **blood**?

Missionary educated Hindus have been **becoming** all like them since Christians **started** educating Hindus. Why is it that Hindus were so very different **before** Macaulay's grand conspiracy?

For the whole story either you need to look at the Part 2 of *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple* or *The Illustrated Weekly of India* [26 April 1987–2 May 1987]. I shall narrate the story in my language so you may get the point.

## *Archbishop of Madras Dr R Arulappa*

The events took place between 1975 and 1980. The two key figures are Archbishop Arulappa, and Ganesh Iyer, whom Archbishop introduced to others as Aachaarya Paul.

## Tiruvalluvar was born before Christ

Before narrating the tale let me introduce another central figure to the whole story: *Tiruvalluvar* and his creation *Tirukkural*. The Tamil Naadu government bases its **calendar** on the year of his birth. Based on this, Tiruvalluvar would have lived in the first century **before** Christ.

## Money that Archbishop spent to make Tiruvalluvar a Christian

Archbishop Arulappa had written a book in Tamil *Perinba Villakku*, jointly with M Deivanayakam [please remember this name], in

which he had propounded the theory that Tiruvalluvar **was** a Christian.

The two of them seem to have had a mission in their life. That was to **prove**, St Thomas had **converted** Tiruvalluvar to Christianity, and baptized him.

That would make it easier for them to convert many more unsuspecting Hindus into Christianity **claiming** that Tiruvalluvar had also embraced Christianity.

International fame and plenty of money is what Archbishop was looking for as the reward. He was willing to share his **future gains** with Ganesh Iyer in advance as he himself could not have given it the necessary shape.

He had the master plan and necessary contacts. Ganesh Iyer [whom he introduced to everyone as Aachaarya Paul] had the necessary acumen. The duo made a good team.

During 1975 and 1980 Archbishop paid Iyer 13.5 Lakhs [1.35 million] and also gave him his car.

[Note: Some 25-30 years ago 1.35 million meant much-much more than it does today. This we need to bear in mind while thinking of its **magnitude**. Besides, car happened to be a kind of luxury in those days, and it is relevant to mention here, because today plenty of people around us seem to be having some kind of a car. It wasn't the case in those days because production was very low, no liberal imports like today, and most significantly no generous bank financing like today]

## Archbishop planned it meticulously perfecting the art of cheating and found a stooge in Ganesh Iyer

The Archbishop had **meticulously** planned it out as to how it should be done. Ganesh Iyer (Aachaarya Paul) had the necessary acumen to turn it into a reality. The plan was simple but ingenious, simply brilliant, if perverted:

- cutting brown paper into long strips – irregular and uneven **like** ancient palm frond scrolls [frond = the leaf or leaflike part of a palm, fern, or similar plant];

- writing on them - adopting a **scrawl** that was similar to **ancient** writings – often indecipherable;
- **style** of language was also lifted from the **past**, laborious and involved;
- those strips of brown paper were then pasted with glue on white cardboard and then photographed;
- the photo prints looked **exactly** like a photograph of ancient palm frond scrolls;
- the archbishop intended to pass these, off to unsuspecting people, as the **real** stuff.

### *Archbishop and Ganesh Iyer visited Vatican in 1977*

Together they went to Rome, the Vatican, Germany, France, Spain and the United States. They met Pope Paul VI in 1977. Achaarya Paul (Ganesh Iyer) spoke to the Pope and Archbishop showed those photographs to the Pope. Many individuals in the Church resented their intimacy.

### *Archbishop was made to file Police complain against Ganesh Iyer*

After return to BhaaratVarsh, it appeared that things had gone wrong. Archbishop was **pressurized** to file a complaint with the police against Ganesh Iyer.

His residence was searched and originals of all photographs, writings on strips of brown paper cut to resemble medieval palm frond writings were discovered, and all relevant negatives were seized from the studio.

**Seals** and rubber stamps of archaeological departments and museums were found that were used for authentication of those photographs.

Account books showing amounts received **from** Archbishop, and the way those amounts were **spent** was also discovered.

Iyer's background was investigated and finally, he was arrested on 29 April 1980. Archbishop **testified** against Ganesh Iyer.

On 6 February 1986 Metropolitan Magistrate delivered his judgment **specifically mentioning** the **soft attitudes** of Archbishop Arulappa and Father Mariadas.

The sentence was for 10 months imprisonment and 5 months rigorous imprisonment.

### *Soon Archbishop files a compromise suit*

While the criminal case was **in progress** in Magistrate's court **another** civil suit for **compromise** was filed in Madras High Court.

**Immediately after** conclusion of this criminal case the **compromise** decree was taken up and his jail term was **reduced** to 2 months and it was **adjusted against** 59 days imprisonment **6 years ago** during 1980 between the date of his arrest 29 April 1980 and the date of his bail 27 June 1980.

Out of 13.5 Lakhs Iyer had received from Archbishop he had purchased a large bungalow, jewelry for wife and daughters and had some money left with him.

Under the compromise Iyer was **allowed to retain** the bungalow and **return** the jewelry and money to Archbishop.

## Archbishop failed to Christianize Tiruvalluvar

Finally, Tiruvalluvar who had lived in **1st century before Christ** could not be Christianized, and could not be baptized, during **20th century after Christ**, despite all those **fraudulent** efforts by our respected Archbishop!

But the story does not end here. Remember his coauthor M Deivanayakam? He was still around, and working on **yet another** strategy should this one backfire.

Just take note of the **dates**. We will come to his successful venture a bit later. Hang on till then, let's peep into the past for a while.

# Father Antonio Gil had also tried his way earlier to fabricate evidence

Well, what you read above just now was not the only story of **concocting evidence**. You need to go back to Ishwar Sharan's book to learn how they tried hard to find the **skeleton** of St Thomas.

Having failed in 1521-22 after digging **two tombs** they tried in 1523 with the **third tomb** only to find this too was a **fake tomb!**

First they find an empty tomb but  
then bones, skull, spine suddenly  
appear with the sun rise

But then, how could these **enthusiasts** let unsuspecting people know all about these fake tombs, when St Thomas **never** visited this part of the world?

In his grave, wherever he rests today, his crushed bones must be tickled to see these **loyalists'** untiring efforts to bring his remains to this part of the world by hook or crook.

It's all part of the game they play as their spiritual attainments start overflowing, and these Fathers and Archbishops can contain it no more within themselves.

If you go back to Ishwar Sharan's work, you will learn how hard they worked for the whole day until late evening only to find an **empty tomb**.

Then they retired for the night **leaving** the empty tomb **quite unattended**.

Next day it was a Sunday, and soon after they started digging again, they suddenly **managed** to find bones, skull, and spine!

Beauty of those bones, skull and spine is that they were in good shape after 1500 years of burial without any protective measure

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 161

Wonder of wonders! Even after about **fifteen centuries** these remains, including the stick, had **not become** fossilized or crumbled into dust, but could be got intact and buried at an **undisclosed** place in the church.

Fr Antonio Gil went into all that trouble because the **mission** was to prove that St Thomas had come to BhaaratVarsh during **first century** of Christian Era though **no Christian** had set his foot on Bhaاراتiya soil before **fourth century**, and they too came as **refugees** from Syria having been **kicked out** by Persian king Shaapur II, who considered them a **state liability**.

**Hindus**, true to their **tradition** of respect for **guests**, gave them land, grants and privileges, which they enjoyed for over **thousand** years, and then at the **first available opportunity** they proved themselves a truly '**state liability**' by inviting Vasco da Gama to wage war against Hindus.

But these Christian missionaries wanted it to go down the history that St Thomas came to BhaaratVarsh with preaching of Jesus to **help Hindus** with **salvation** because **Jesus** had acquired from God the **sole distributorship** for granting salvation to mankind, and Hindus were so far **rotting in hell**.

They just don't give up -  
they cannot live without  
fabrication - it is so very  
part of their very existence

Dr R Arulappa retired but his friend M Deivanayakam did not give up. During 1985-86 he published a book *Viviliyam, Tirukkural, Shaiva Siddhaantam Oppu Ayvu*.

The **Government institute** *The International Institute of Tamil Studies*, Adyar, Madras **published** it. *Madras University* awarded a **doctorate** degree to him.

Finally they make Tiruvalluvar a  
Christian and Madras University offers  
a Doctorate for the achievement

This **thesis** concluded in 1985-86 that Tiruvalluvar [who lived during one century **before** Christ] was a **disciple of** St Thomas [who visited BhaaratVarsh **after** Tiruvalluvar **died**].

All these learned people comfortably **ignored** the fact that **Vatican no more** took the stand that St Thomas **ever** visited southern BhaaratVarsh, and the fact that Vatican had clarified this over **30 years ago** in 1952.

**Intellectual conspiracies** leading to **social frauds** seems to be the specialty of a section of learned people whose **loyalty** lies with **Christianity**.

We will see this particular trait, **again and again, over and again**, displayed by **Christian enthusiasts**, all through its **small history** about which they have **big ideas**, so much so that it

would seem to be **in their blood** or **genes**, as you may like to say.

It is so very **contagious** that often it does not require to be passed on through genes, a simple **insertion** in the **tub** to **baptize** the guy does the trick - the evil spirit **sets in**, and **takes control** of the soul!

## Such is the extraordinary effect of Christian education system that Madras University also got corrupted

Deivanayakam [sounds like *Dev Naayak, leader of Devtas*] concluded that *Tirukkural* and *Shaiva* philosophy were **based on** Bible, and the Madras University awarded a doctorate to him, and to top it, a government institute published his book.

I wonder what were the backgrounds of those people who were **involved** in this **game** plan, those who **gave him** the Doctorate, and those who **obliged him** by publishing his work.

Many a times **their names** are very **deceptive** - they **sound like** Hindu names, Braahman names [example: Ganesh Iyer] - though long before they would have been **converted** into Christianity.

If not formally converted, the **education** would have **Christianized their soul**, leaving only the Hindu name **for fooling** Hindus of this nation.

*The Hindu* is the name of that major newspaper of southern BhaaratVarsh, which has a significant Hindu readership - look at how they keep Hindus in dark today

Madras editions of *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* decided **not to report** the conference attended by over **three hundred Tamil**

and *Shaiva scholars* on 24 October 1991. Finally, *Organiser* of New Delhi reported it on 7 November 1991.

Let us see **what happened** at that Madras conference, which made them **avoid reporting** it - that even the **local editions** of *Indian Express* and *The Hindu* [whose **financial control** has been acquired by anti-Hindu people] did not report it.

Then you may want to make your own judgment as to **how these** prominent English media dailies operate in the name of free and fair journalism.

But please do not stop at that. **Use that experience** to evaluate when they report something anti-Hindu!

Think, at that point of time, how much of it may have been magnified and how much of it **may have been suppressed** with purpose. Example: **Kanchi ShankarAachaarya's arrest**.

What happened at that Conference that even Madras editions of *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* deliberately kept a lid on it? What were they trying to hide?

- **Justice Krishnaswami Reddiar** strongly criticized publishing **trash** in the name of **research**, which does **not aim at** arriving at the truth but is **motivated** by the desire to show the superiority of Christianity.

He also questioned the publishing of such material by a **government** institute.

It was a **crime** that such a book had been written and published and awarded a **doctorate** degree, he said.

If there were **no refutation**, then such books would be accepted as telling the truth, and would be used for further religious propaganda.

- *Dr R Nagaswamy*, eminent **archaeologist**, who had done

some excavations at Santhome Church along with Jesuits, said that Deivanayakam had taken the visit of St Thomas as an **established fact** and, based on that, built his theory and conclusions.

The fact was St Thomas had not visited BhaaratVarsh at all.

He said it was a **sad reflection** on the Institute of Tamil Studies, which had published this book.

It was **shameful** that Madras **University** had awarded a doctorate for this book **without** going into its merits.

- *Vidwaan Ambai Sankarnar* said that the award of doctorate to the author of the book must be **withdrawn**, as the author had not adduced **any evidence** as to how Tiruvalluvar was a disciple of St Thomas.

- *Vidwaan Sundara Murthi* pointed out how the *Tirukkural* verses were **misinterpreted** by Deivanayakam.

- *Dr T N Ramachandran* said Deivanayakam had not at all taken **chronology** into consideration while comparing the works.

Had he been a student of St Thomas, Tiruvalluvar would have mentioned it, he said.

- *Vanniyar Adigal* said such books were being published taking advantage of the **tolerance of Hindus** and the liberty and rights given in the **Constitution**.

He said a book by a **Muslim** showing the superiority of Koran over *Tirukkural* had also been published some years back.

- Eighty-five-year-old *Arunai Vadivel Mudaliar*, the author of the book of refutation, said an attack on his faith was like an attack on his **mother** and that **compelled** him to refute the book of Deivanayakam.

# Deliberate suppression of such news is what they call freedom of speech

Coming back to the original point that *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* both did **not** report this event in their **Madras** edition - **why** was that?

- We claim democracy and freedom of speech.

Ask yourself: who **controls** the censorship of this freedom?

- Answer is: these **prominent** newspapers.

They decide which subject must **not** be reported so the **public awareness is curtailed at the root.**

- Though Bhaaratiya in blood and color, but English in taste, in opinion, in moral, and in intellect – these **children of Macaulay**, raised through missionary education during their formative years of life – become the **true barrier between Hindus and their awareness.**
- Nothing will change until Hindus realize that today's world is a **media driven world.**

Hindus **do not** control the mouthpiece that reaches the masses.

- Media cleverly **distorts** and reports half-truths **that create** an anti-Hindu image from the very **acts of Hindus**, and also an anti-Hindu image from the **acts of non-Hindus.**

They know how to **give coverage** to what, and how to **withhold** what.

# A passing note for Hindu basher pundits

- Hindus **do not care** for control of media because they know that truth does not require the support of **crutches**.

**It is the untruth that needs to be advertised.**

- Hindu is **internally oriented** because that is where you **establish the contact** between the individual's soul and the Supreme Soul.

An Aasuric religion like Christianity is **externally oriented** because that is where you look for **fulfilling your lust and hunger for money and power**.

- If Hindus try to fight Christianity's abuse of Hinduism using **those very tools** that Christianity uses, there is every likelihood that some of Hindus too will go in the **same direction** as do Christians.

The **selection of means** to achieving an end is **as important as** fighting the battle for establishing Dharm.

- This part of the clarification **was necessary** because, amongst Hindu enthusiasts, there is a section of people who love to **find fault only with** Hindus because, somewhere at the back of their mind they are aware that Hindus won't hit back, they would listen and absorb.

These people **show all their courage** against Hindus but never against Christians.

If they at all make any comment about Christianity, it would be an indirect one.

Their logic is simple: we must improve ourselves. The simplest **face-saving** attitude!

- The problem with these **pundits** is that they have **read books** but **not understood** the **inherent character of Hindu** and **the beauty** of Hinduism **that shapes** such character.

By their vocal Hindu bashing they **do no good** towards raising the **already battered** Hindu moral, or **showing** Hindus the **right path** to take on the battle for Dharm.

All they do is establish **their intellectual superiority** by bashing the **average Hindu** for weaknesses, and thereby **further lower** Hindu morale significantly.

# How *Indian Express* deliberately created a false impression in readers' mind ~ This is how they cheat Hindus by making untruth look like truth

Here is another example I shall briefly describe in my words. For details readers may want to look at the Part 3 of *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple*, the chapter *In Memory of a Slain Saint*.

- On 30 December 1989 on the front page of the *Express Weekend* appeared two articles: one relating the real history and **below that** the cooked history.

**Both looked like** real history and there was **no mention** that one was not so.

The **cooked** one appeared with photograph and all **to give it** the needed weight.

The story on the top was that of Madras City history.

Below that was the St Thomas history with Santhome Cathedral Basilica photo.

The feature on St Thomas was written well and published **prominently**.

The **overall impression it created** in minds of readers that the two front-page features represented real historical facts of the Madras City.

- A protest letter was sent by Ishwar Sharan giving factual details with Epigraphical data and necessary references to facilitate further investigation by interested readers.

*Indian Express* published it on 13 January 1990 but **well censored removing** the information that would help readers to investigate further.

Another protest letter from Swami Jyotirmayananda was published duly **censored** on 10 February.

After publishing total **three censored** letters on the subject *Indian Express* **stopped** entertaining any more protest on it.

[Note: Look at the manner **Times of India** Bombay edition covers **Best Bakery** case and **ShankarAachaarya** case. If you have the eyes to see and the ability to feel you would know what kind of **public opinion** they are **trying to create**]

How long, Hindus with substantial financial resources, will keep turning their face away from their own responsibility towards Hinduism, which is their mother religion

I am tired of looking at scores of instances of freedom of speech being abused by **prominent media** that plays the role of **opinion-makers** to the nation.

I watch this helplessly for Hindus who have so little voice that it is **effectively no voice** at all.

I only hope that Hindus with substantial financial resources will realize their duty towards their nation, which comprises of 80% Hindus even now, though it is **gradually reducing**.

It is our **apathy** towards the **untruth** and **injustice** prevalent around us that **lets the darker forces grow**, and **acquire the face of enlightened forces**.

It is the **inactivity of good people** that is letting the nation go this way.

These all journalists are your own children whom you proudly send to English medium Christian schools, so that they grow up well trained to back-stab your mother religion, and gradually kill your mother culture

This will not change until Hindus realize that their children must not spend their **formative years** under the influence of **Christian education** system.

This will continue until Hindus do not come forward to spend their money for building **Hindu schools** where new generations will grow up with Hindu value system.

## When will you wake up?

I raise this question to Hindus, those who have **some respect left** for their faith, amongst them **particularly those** who have the necessary resources – when will you realize that your Mother is **in pain**, and they need to relieve her of it?

I do not have necessary resources that I can dedicate except that I have dedicated **the dearest thing** to me, that is, my Journey towards Him [if you understand whom I refer to as Him!] **deferring** that journey for the time being.

I have deviated from my main course, and I am working day and night bringing this message to you.

It is now **up to you** to take the lead.

I shall probably **go back** once I have completed this task.

**The call to the nation is here, it is now for the nation to hear.**

# 7 - D - 3

Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter

## It is their faith in Christian Bible and Jesus Christ that drove them to Conspire against Hinduism

Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter

They painted Hinduism in a very poor light and presented to the world as if it were a religion of primitive people. They did it with purpose. They could not raise themselves to the level of Hinduism. So, they chose to denigrate Hinduism to a level far below their own.

# Generation after generation Christianity harvests crops of intellectual conspirators and social fraudsters

**Conspiracy** has been defined by Oxford Dictionary (p 393) as a secret plan by a group to do something unlawful or harmful.

The phrase *a conspiracy of silence* has been defined by Oxford Dictionary (p 393) as an agreement to say nothing about an issue that should be generally known.

**You will witness an amazing character of the Hindu society in course of your journey through Volume III of this work where I will discuss the much tainted issue of Caste system and the systematic fraud perpetrated by Christian missionaries and Christian educators in that context.**

**Now, this part of your journey will take you through the amazing conspiracy which consigned that civilization into oblivion.**

**As you will progress you will notice that the sole objective of these intellectual conspirators was to convert Hindus into Christianity and thus gradually eliminate Hinduism.**

**I call it a conspiracy because the victims were not aware of the motive. A conspiracy of silence has been maintained on this subject because 99.9% Hindus today are not aware of this.**

**Out of one billion Hindus world over, you may find it difficult to locate even that minuscule 0.1% (1 million or 10 lakh) Hindus who know about all this.**

Do not confuse their  
identity as the British,  
German, European,  
American, or Western

## Professor Wilson

Source: *Eminent Orientalists*, Madras, p 72 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Prof Wilson was a man of very noble disposition, **but he had his obligations towards the motives of the founder of the Chair he occupied.** He, therefore, wrote a book on 'The Religious and Philosophical System of the Hindus' and **explaining the reason for writing** it he says;

Prof Wilson: These lectures were written to help candidates for a prize of [Pounds] 200 given by John Muir, a well-known old Haileybury man and great Sanskrit scholar, **for the best refutation of the Hindu Religious System.**

## Friedrich Max Muller

Max Muller was born in 1823. He acquired his doctorate before he was 20. He was a voluminous writer, and a forceful writer. He died in 1900.

## 1855 Max Muller at age 32

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller*, Vol I, Ch IX, p 171 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Max Muller's interview with Lord Macaulay on the 28 December 1855 also played a great part in his anti-Bhaaratiya views. Max Muller had to sit silent for an hour while the historian poured out his **diametrically opposite views** and then dismissed his visitor who tried in vain to utter a simple word: "I went back to Oxford", writes Max Muller, "a sadder man and a wiser man."

This meeting had a very significant impact on his youth. It had a bearing on much of the anti-Hindu work he would hereafter.

## 1860 Max Muller at age 37

Source: *History of Ancient Sanskrit Literature*, 1860, p 32 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Max Muller: **History seems to teach that the whole human race required a gradual education before, in the fullness of time, it could be admitted to the truths of Christianity. All the fallacies of human reason had to be exhausted, before the light of a high truth could meet with ready acceptance.** The ancient religions of the world were but the milk of nature, which was in due time to be succeeded by the bread of life ... 'The religion of Buddha has spread far beyond the limits of the Aryan world, and to our limited vision, it may seem to have retarded the advent of Christianity among a large portion of the human race. But in the sight of Him with whom a

thousand years are but as one day, that religion, like the ancient religions of the world, **may have but served to prepare the way of Christ, by helping through its very errors to strengthen and to deepen the ineradicable yearning of the human heart after the truth of God.**

Max Muller displays such deep faith in Christianity and Christ that he claims all other religions need to be raised to the level of Christianity!

Max Muller's references to "the Aryan world" and to "in the sight of Him with whom a thousand years are but as one day" are pointers towards Hinduism.

The assault on Hinduism was not nationality driven. It was driven by faith in Christianity.

*1866 Max Muller at age 43*

Source: *Chips from a German Workshop*, second edition, 1866, p 27 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Max Muller: **Large number of Vedic hymns are childish in the extreme; tedious, low, commonplace.**

Max Muller had not yet risen in his life to the level where he could understand the depth of Vaidik (Vedic) literature.

His mind was so very obsessed with supremacy of Christianity that it was simply not open to receive any thing nobler than its own.

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller, Vol I, Ch XV, p 346* quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: In a letter of AD 1866 (Hindu Vikram Samvat 1923) he writes to his **wife**:

This edition of mine and the **translation**

**of the Ved** will hereafter tell to a great extent on the **fate of BhaaratVarsh ...** it is the root of their religion and to show them what the root is, I feel sure, is the **only way of uprooting** all that has spring from it during the last three thousand years.

[Note: Notice the gap "... " in the above quotation? Michel Danino fills the gap in above quotation though without indicating the chronology and therefore it has been necessary to present both quotes. They complemented each other's deficiencies. I was lucky to get both simultaneously. These are some practical problems associated with investigations into the past. Lest some of you find fault with the two quotes let me clarify that referenced page numbers are different (346 and 328) as they seem to have used different editions. Michel Danino has indicated the publisher and the edition of 1902 but Bhagavan Dutt has not.]

Source: *Life and Letters*, F Max Muller, Vol. I (London: Longmans, 1902), p 328 quoted in Shriram Sathe, *Aryans: Who Were They? p 20* quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino, p 24

Max Muller to his wife: This edition of mine and the translation of the Ved will hereafter tell to a great extent on the fate of BhaaratVarsh and **on the growth of millions of souls in that country.** It is the root of their religion and to show them what the root is, I feel sure, is the only way of uprooting all that has spring from it during the last three thousand years.

**Max Muller writes to his wife describing his planned strategy for uprooting Hindu heritage through his translation of RigVed by showing it in poor light.**

**Do you want to know who financed this operation? It was East India Company. They hired Max Muller to translate Rig'Ved.**

**His time, body and mind were hired by the ChristianBritish East India Company with the sole motive of uprooting Hindus from their roots using translation of Rig'Ved as the weapon.**

**This weapon was meant to be used against English educated Hindus who had no ability to read and understand Sanskrit on their own.**

**And such English educated Christianized Hindus were going to take the battle against Hinduism further down the lane.**

**In return, Max Muller was to get plenty of money and world wide recognition.**

**Those who use their knowledge for such subversive purposes, I call them intellectual whores for they put on rent their body (physical abilities and energies), mind (mental abilities and energies) and time for pleasure of those like Macaulay and East India company.**

[Re: funding by East India company, refer to F Max Muller, *My Autobiography*, (New York: 1901; reprint New Delhi: Asian Educational Services, 1993), pp 13, 201-202, 216 quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino, p 24]

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller*, Vol II, Ch XXXII, p 339 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: In another letter he writes to his son:

Max Muller to his **son**: Would you say that any one sacred book is **superior to all others** in the world? ...I say the **New Testament, after that**, I should place the **Koran**, which in its **moral teachings**, is hardly more than a later edition of the New Testament. **Then would follow** according to my opinion the **Old Testament**, the Southern Buddhist Tripitaka, the Tao-te-king of Laotze, the Kings of Confucius, the **Ved** and the Avesta.

**Max Muller writes to his son that in order of *superiority in moral teachings*, he places Christian Bible New Testament at 1st place, Islamic Qur'an at 2nd place, Christian Bible Old Testament in the 3rd place, then Buddhist, Chinese, and at the end of the line Hindu Veds and Persian Avestha.**

**Moral teachings are reflected through the real life actions of leaders and commoners of a society which adopts those moral teachings.**

You have already witnessed the moral conducts (or total absence thereof) from the followers of Christianity in this volume and in Volume I. You have also read the moral teachings of New Testament and Old Testament to be able to make an evaluation on your own. Then you read the evaluation by Max Muller. This should tell you how low Christians can stoop with the help of Christianity.

### *1868 Max Muller at age 45*

*Source: Life and Letters of Max Muller, Vol I, Ch XVI, p 378 quoted in Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt*

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: On 16th December 1868 AD (Samvat 1925) he writes to Duke of Argyle, the Minister for BhaaratVarsh:

Max Muller: The **ancient religion of BhaaratVarsh is doomed** and if **Christianity does not step in**, whose fault will it be?

**The extent to which Max Muller goes to subvert Hinduism can be seen from this letter to the then Minister for BhaaratVarsh. Christianity's assault on Hinduism explored every possible avenue of persuasion.**

### *18?? Max Muller at age ??*

*Source: Life and Letters of Max Muller, Vol II, Ch XXXIV, pp 415-6 quoted in Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt*

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Max Muller grew so insolent and audacious that he started to challenge Bhaaratiyas in a direct foolhardy manner. It is clear from a letter written by him to N K Majumdar:

Max Muller: Tell me some of your chief difficulties that prevent you and your

**countrymen from openly following Christ**, and when I write to you I shall do my best to explain how I and many who agree with me have met them and solved them ... From my point of view, BhaaratVarsh, **at least the best part of it, is already converted to Christianity**. You want no persuasion **to become a follower of Christ**. Then make up your mind to work on yourself. Unite your flock - to hold them together and prevent them from straying. The bridge has been built for you by those who came before you. **STEP BOLDLY FORWARD**, it will break under you, and you will find many friends to welcome you on the other shore and among them none more delighted that your old friend and fellow labourer F Max Muller.

**They found it simply intolerable that such a large mass of people should follow any religion other than Christianity.**

**Do you notice the reach of religion in human lives? Do not underestimate religion. It can influence best brains. It may not be apparent because they know how to hide their true feelings in public, if necessary, but their letters betray their innermost feelings.**

*1882 Max Muller at age 59*

Location: Cambridge University, England, Lecture 1

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* p 6

Max Muller: If I were to look over the whole world to find out the country most richly endowed with all the wealth, power and beauty, that nature can bestow, **I should**

**point to BhaaratVarsh.** If I were asked under what sky the human mind has mostly deeply pondered over the greatest problems of life and has found solutions of some of them which well deserve the attention even of those who have studied Plato and Kant, **I should point to BhaaratVarsh.** And if I were asked myself from what literature, we here in Europe, we who have nurtured almost exclusively on the thoughts of Greeks and Romans, and of Semitic Race, the Jewish, may draw that corrective which is most wanted in order to make our inner life more perfect, more universal, in fact, more truly than, a life not for this life only, but a transfigured and eternal life, **again I should point to BhaaratVarsh.**

Here we see Max Muller **reverse** his stand. He had grown in **age**. With that came **maturity**. The **ambition** of youth had subsided. The **hunger** for recognition through support of British establishment had been fulfilled. The need and **greed** for money had reduced having already made enough.

**Now it was the beginning of a journey towards the grave. Time for reconciliation with truth.**

**But then few had the matching tenacity. In his youth he fought ferociously for Christianity. And now in his maturity he fought for the truth.**

We will discuss later, with plenty of examples, how well fought for Hinduism. But then the harm he did to Hinduism in the prime of his age has been **irreversible** and we are paying the price for that **till today**.

## Max Muller in proper perspective

When we **condemn** Max Muller we do not want to look at his

work. With that remains **ignored** the enormous documentary evidence he compiled in favor of Hinduism. Who is the **loser**?

It is no point bragging how great a nation we were. In today's environment people want printed evidence. And that too, only such evidence that they feel trustworthy.

ChristianEnglish education for past six generations has molded our thinking in such a direction that we consider only foreigners' evidence as admissible. This makes Max Muller's work **very valuable** to us.

But then there is another side of it.

When we **glorify** Max Muller we also look very favorably at Germans and British. We remember them by their nationality. This glorification makes them **respectable** in our eyes. In the process, we fail to see the **damage** they have done to us.

They have **cut us off** our roots. They have made us forget our past. They have made us **despise** ourselves. They have made us look at ourselves in **low esteem**. They have made us their **mental slaves**.

They have taught us to look at different factors in an **isolated** manner. They have made us to perceive them as Portuguese, French, Dutch, German, British. They have **taken our sight off** the **sole driving force** behind them that was **Christianity**.

Neither condemnation nor glorification in **isolated** manner is desirable. We need to accept both faces. Time has put its **inerasable stamp** on his conducts that stood one **opposite** the other.

Both faces were true faces but in **exclusive** sense. One represented his **irresponsible** youth, the other showed his **matured** wisdom.

The ChristianWest knows only to **admire** the irresponsible youth in humans. Old is not gold for them. ChristianWest treats old as **spent force**.

This attitude is most evident in the manner they treat their old family members. The same attitude they have inculcated in us through six generations of ChristianizedEnglish education.

# Prof M Monier-Williams

Source: *Modern India and the Indians*, M Williams, 3rd edition 1879, p 261  
quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Monier-Williams, who revealed the real object of the purpose of the establishment of the Boden chair, thus delivers himself:

Monier-Williams: **Braahmanism**, **therefore, must die out**. In point of fact, false ideas on the most ordinary scientific subjects are so mixed up with its doctrines that **the commonest education ~ the simplest lesson in geography ~ without the aid of Christianity** must inevitably in the end sap its foundations.

**It was an all out war declared by Christianity against Hinduism. For strategic reasons, they named it not Hinduism but Braahmanism.**

Source: *Modern India and the Indians*, M Williams, third edition 1879, p 262  
quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Bhagavan Dutt

Monier-Williams: When the walls of the **mighty fortress of Brahmanism** are **encircled, undermined, and finally stormed by the soldiers of the cross**, **the victory of Christianity** must be signal and complete.

**He writes soldiers of Cross must storm in to make Christianity victorious.**

**What we see again and again that it was Christianity's war.**

**British or Macaulay were mere tools. Do not perceive them as the true offender.**

Or else, you will never find out who had been working against you day and night.

It was the Cross, the Jesus, who had been working all the while to turn you Christian.

He inspired his soldiers to adopt foul means. He was pulling the strings from behind the curtain.

May be he was dead and buried but his ghost was still at work controlling the minds of these people whom you have mistakenly learned to respect.

## 1869 Principal Rudolf Hoernle

Source: *The Christian Intelligence*, Calcutta, March 1870, p 79 and A F R H quoted in *The Arya Samaj* by Lajpat Rai, 1932, p 42 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Rudolf Hoernle was the Principal of Queen's College, Banaaras, in [\*Vikram] Samvat 1926 (\*AD 1869) [\*even after the turn of a century Queen's College commanded very high respect from the students fraternity]. At that time Swami Dayaanand Saraswati, who later on founded the Arya Samaj happened to reach Banaaras for the first time for the propagation of his mission. Dr Hoernle met Swami Dayananda on several occasions. He wrote an article on Swamiji from which the following extract is noteworthy, because **it reveals the real intention of many European scholars** who take to study of Sanskrit and ancient scriptures of BhaaratVarsh. Hoernle says:

Rudolf Hoernle: he (**Dayaanand**) **may possibly convince the Hindus that their modern Hinduism is altogether in the opposition to the Veds...** If once they became thoroughly convinced of this radical error, **they will no doubt abandon Hinduism at once** ... They cannot go back to the Vedic state; that is dead and gone, and will never revive; something more or

less new must follow. We hope it may be Christianity.

He writes Swami Dayananda may show Hindus that modern Hinduism is in totally opposition to Vaidik Hinduism, and this may lead Hindus to fall out of Hinduism, and while looking for a better alternative, they may embrace Christianity.

Thus, he expected Swami Dayananda to play pawns in the hands of Christian manipulators.

## 1925 Professor Winternitz

Source: *Some Problems of Indian Literature*, Calcutta 1925, p 61 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: The pride of the superiority of their own philosophy and religion, and of the infallibility of their own conclusions has become so ingrained in the above-mentioned type of Western Sanskrit scholars that they feel no hesitation in giving expression to it brazen-facedly before the public. Reverent admiration of the philosophy of the Upanishads by Schopenhauer, often quoted by Bharatiya writers, ranked in the heart of the Europeans, and **as late as** AD 1925 Prof Winternitz thought it incumbent on him to denounce the sincere and heartfelt views of Schopenhauer in the following words:

Winternitz: Yet I believe, it is a wild exaggeration when Schopenhauer says that the teaching of the Upanishads represents 'the fruit of the highest human knowledge and wisdom' and contains 'almost superhuman conceptions the originators of which can hardly be regarded as mere mortals...'

Winternitz found it necessary to pull down Schopenhauer and

attempted to discredit him because Schopenhauer had **unqualified** reverence for Hindu Upanishads.

Source: *History of Indian Literature*, 1927, p 79 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Not content with his invective (\*abusive speech or oratory) against the Upanishads he had the audacity to deprecate even the greatness of the Veds by saying:

Winternitz: It is true, the authors of these hymns rise but **extremely seldom** to the **exalted flights and deep fervor of, say, religious poetry of the Hebrews.**

Old Testament, which was originally written in Hebrew, contains those religious poetry that Winternitz boasts about.

I have already presented you with a few samples from old Testament earlier in this work. You may have noticed what exalted flights [or downfalls] they have had. You have also seen how Christians treated Hindus in Goa for 200 years riding the waves of those exalted heights [or depths] attained by religious poetry of the Hebrews.

Naturally, Hindu Veds could not have reached anywhere near those [perverse thoughts and actions]!

## Ripley

Source: Ripley's *'Believe it or Not'*, Part I, 26th edition, Pocketbooks Inc, New York, p 14 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: The **climax of hatred against Hinduism** is seen in the highly mischievous and provoking remarks like the following even in popular literature:

Ripley: The **curse** of BhaaratVarsh is the **Hindu religion**. More than two hundred million people believe a monkey mixture of

mythology that is strangling the nation. ...

**He who yearns for God in BhaaratVarsh soon loses his head as well as his heart.**

**Think what effect would it have had on those American masses who had no first hand information on Hinduism.**

## Professor McKenzie

Source: vide '*Ethics of India*', E W Hopkins, New Haven, 1924, Preface, pp x-xi quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Prof McKenzie of Bombay finds the ethics of BhaaratVarsh defective, illogical and **antisocial**, lacking any philosophical foundation, nullified by abhorrent ideas of asceticism and ritual and altogether inferior to the 'higher spirituality' of Europe. He devotes most of his book 'Hindu Ethics' to upholding this thesis and comes to the triumphant conclusions that Hindu philosophical ideas,

Prof McKenzie: when logically applied [\*Hindu philosophical ideas] leave no room for **ethics**, and they prevent the development of a strenuous **moral** life.

**These people talk of morality? Who will tell them that you do not look for ethics in the books and the rotten minds of intellectual whores. The real-life application of ethics needs to be seen in the day to day acts of common people. So, compare the real-life conducts of Hindus over two millenniums, as documented by the foreigners visiting BhaaratVarsh, and then see the comparative moral bankruptcy of these celebrated intellectuals of Christianity.**

**Wonder why I use such harsh language? Do you think honestly they deserve any better? Wonder why I keep harping on their Christian leanings while you are used to hearing terms like British, German, European, Modern, Western, etc. Have you read carefully their words? Do you have any doubts left that it was not Christianity but some**

obscure nationality, or continentality, or modern view point, or East-West division that was behind their words?

Today you must show the courage to stand up and point fingers at them, those who did it all the while to you. Do not be timid. Do not keep justifying your inactivity saying: you are being big-hearted!

I keep using the word Christian, again and again, over and over, so that you do not lose sight of the fact that it has all along been monotheist Christianity's war against polytheist Hinduism.

You have failed to remember this finer aspect, and you always viewed them by their different nationalities as British, Portuguese, French, and so on. You have lost sight of this fundamental truth that it was not their nationality that drove them, it was their Christian faith that drove them to eliminate you.

ChristianBritish finally succeeded in mentally enslaving you by replacing ancient Hindu education system with ChristianEnglish education system. This is how they managed within a matter of 112 years (1835-1947) what Islam could not achieve in thousand years.

## Sir William Cecil Dampier

Source: *A History of Science*, Cambridge University Press, 1948, 4th edition, p 8 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: This vilification did not remain confined to Sanskrit scholars alone, but **through them it percolated into the field of Science**. Not knowing a word of the exact and multifarious scientific knowledge of the ancient Hindus, Sir William Cecil Dampier writes:

Sir William Cecil Dampier: Perhaps the paucity of Bhaaratiya contribution to other sciences (the Philosophy and Medicine) may in part be **due to the Hindu religion**.

Which lack of contribution was he talking about? Let us

**see where Hinduism stood vis-a-vis sciences which they had no inclination to learn about.**

Source: *History of Sanskrit Literature*, Prof MacDonnell, quote in *Vastu Relevance to Modern Times*, Niranjan Babu, p 148

Professor MacDonnell: **European surgery has borrowed the operation of rhinoplasty** (formation of artificial noses) **from BharatVarsh. They had attained such finesse in surgery that they could cut a hair longitudinally!** The ancient medical men beginning from the great Dhanwantari (whose prescriptions were said to be infallible), Sushrut, Charak and others down the line were bold and skilful in their surgery. They conducted amputations, arrested bleeding by pressure, bandage or boiling oil, performed operations in the abdomen and uterus, cured hernia, fistula and piles, set broken bones and dislocations and could deftly remove foreign substances from the body. The great surgeon Sushrut is said to have advised dissection of dead bodies to a student of surgery and stressed the importance of knowledge gained from experiment and observation.

**Rhinoplasty** plastic surgery performed on the nose [Oxford Dictionary, p 1592]

Source: *The Secret Teachings of the Vedas*, **Stephen Knapp**, 1986, p 26 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Yajur'Ved 6:21 Through **astronomy**, **geography** and **geology**, go through to all the different countries of the world under the sun. Mayest thou attain through good

preaching to statesmanship and artisanship, through **medical science** obtain knowledge of all **medicinal plants**, through **hydrostatics** learn the different uses of water, through **electricity** understand the working of ever-lustrous lightning. Carry out instructions willingly

Yajur'**Ved** 10: 19 O royal skilled **engineer**, construct **sea-boats**, propelled on water by our experts, and **airplanes**, moving and **flying upward**, after the **clouds** that reside in the mid-region, that fly as the boats move on the sea, that fly high **over and below the watery clouds**. Be thou, thereby, prosperous in this world created by the Omnipresent God, and flier in both air and lightning.

Arthav'**Ved** 20: 41: 1-3 The **Atomic Energy fissions the ninety-nine elements**, covering its path by the **bombardments of neutrons** without let of hindrance. Desirous of stalking the head, i.e., the chief part of the swift power, hidden in the **mass of molecular adjustments of the elements**, this atomic energy approaches it in the very act of fissioning it by the above-noted bombardments. Herein verily the scientist know the similar hidden striking force of the ray of the sun working in the orbit of the moon.

**Do these all sound like wild imaginations, and day dreaming by the ancients? From your point of view, they could not**

have known about, conceptualized, and documented any of these things.

Well, for you the ancients did not have the technology. Let us say, you are proud of your printing technology. How many thousand years, these pages that you hold in your hand now, will last in good condition? Now, go back to the technology of the ancients. They wrote on leafs. You think that was primitive. Look at it differently. These leaf documents lasted for thousands of years. Look at the ink they used, whatever kind that may be. That too lasted for thousands of years.

Is this not technology? Is your definition of technology is limited to internet which can bring you lot of pornography, and the television which can mature your kids before time by showing them lots of sex and violence? Is that the technology, but not the one which your ancients had?

Have you truly advanced? Go and look at the *Garur Dhvaj* at Delhi and see the writing with *Braahmi script* on it. This huge iron pillar is standing there for thousands of years, and not a trace of rust. Do you think your backward ancients could develop an alloy that could stand open the tyranny of weather for thousands of years, undisturbed, unbent, un-rusted!

What your advanced technology has developed to match that? Whatever you have that all has to stand the test of time to prove, whatever may be your tall claims about, your modern technology. Until proven they are only assumptions and claims that they will last so long, what you think, but no one knows if it truly will. As compared to that the technology of the ancients have already proven them against test of time.

Another thing: whatever your modern science 'knows not today' simply did not exist as per your belief system. So, look at the following and realize for yourself how little your modern science knows, on whose knowledgebase you gloat over so much. Those things that your modern science did not teach you; you thought all that could not have existed. So, where from do the following things come up?

How is it that the 1st Ved, Rig'Ved, clearly stated the speed

## **of light with an amazing degree of precision? Where was your modern science then?**

Source: *Effects of Colonization on Indian Thought* by Michel Danino, this paper was presented at a seminar on *Decolonization and its Cultural Problems* organized by *N V Krishna Warrior Smaraka Trust* at Tripunithura, Kerala, on 9-10 October 1999 quoted in *IndiaCause Newsletter* 17 Aug 2003

The **speed of light** is clearly given, to an **amazing degree of precision**, in Sayana's commentary on the Rig'Ved.

Source: Michel Danino, Email 23 January 2005

Sayana, commenting on R'V 1.50.4, who records:

In Sayana's time, the *yojan* was about 14.5 km (as given in the *ArthShastra*), and a *nimesh* 16/75th of a second. This takes us to **299,334 km/s**, which is a **mere 0.15% away** from the accepted velocity of light (**299,792 km/s**). Even a different value for the *yojan* would remain of the same order.

**For once drop this idea that whatever modern science did not know, could not have existed before. Look at these Homo floresiensis, humans who lived from 90,000 years ago, and until as late as 12,000 years Before Christ. And, your modern science has discovered it just now.**

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 20 November 2004, editorial

A recent discovery has unearthed a completely new species of humans who lived from 90,000 years ago to as late as 12,000 BC before apparently becoming extinct. This species almost certainly coexisted, if not actually interacted, with our Cro-Magnon cousins. Identified by Australian and Indonesian scientists from a cache of fragmented bones buried in the sediments of a limestone cave on the remote Indonesian island of Flores, it has officially been named *Homo floresiensis*. This particular group of hominids were on average no taller than a meter or so, with a brain the size of a grapefruit. Nonetheless, they still managed to fashion delicate stone tools, light fires to cook food, organize group hunts for a dwarf species of elephant extant (\*surviving) at that time, and possibly develop a proto-language of sorts

along the way. Sounds too much like us to be true? Hard as it might be for us to accept, it could well be for real.

The discovery, heralded as one of the most important palaeo-anthropological finds in the last 50 years, has the potential to drastically change **all the received wisdom gathered till now** concerning human evolution. As one spokesperson of Natural History Museum in London says, it raises the whole issue of what it is to be human, or a member of the genus homo, and shows **how little we know** about our ancestry. The find also challenges our species-specific anthropocentrism of posturing as the greatest kids on the block to date. Because if it gets confirmed that a creature with so small a brain was capable of such advanced behavior ~ including perhaps even communication skills ~ then **many theories about the evolution** of our own intelligence might need to be hurriedly revamped. Actually, **it appears we never learn**. Remember our collective chagrin (\*disappointment, annoyance, distress, humiliation) when we discovered that lowbrow “brutes” like Homo Neanderthals buried their dead with flowers? Homo floresiensis ~ or ‘Homo hobbitus’ as he’s been nicknamed because of his small size, reminiscent of J R R Tolkien’s Hobbits ~ suggests that there are many routes to what we call ‘humanity’. No single species can lay claim to the original planet.

***“All the received wisdom gathered till now”*** meant only that little part of the wisdom, which the ChristianWorld could ever manage to acquire on their own.

***“How little we know”*** on account of the self-imposed limitation by egoist crusaders of Christianity and their burning desire to destroy a highly developed civilization and its documentations from which they could have learned a lot. They lost the readily available opportunity on account of their inflated sense of superiority.

***“Many theories about the evolution”*** have been developed by doing nothing substantial but indulging in intellectual luxuries, at enormous cost to the humanity, in trying to reinvent the wheel.

***"It appears we never learn"*, but the question is how could you ever learn? To learn, first requirement would be to shove that ego down your own throat, and then humbly proceed towards the knowledgebase of those ancients, whom you all along condemned as ignorant, superstitious, primitive.**

Source: *Fragments historiques sur l'Inde*, Voltaire, Euvres Completes, Hachette, Paris, 1893, vol. 29, p 386 quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, p 18

Voltaire: We have shown **how much** we **surpass** the Bhaaratiyas in courage and **wickedness**, and **how inferior** to them we are in **wisdom**.

**But Christian sense of superiority would not allow them to accept it, leave aside learn anything from the Hindus.**

**They had a simple option: if we cannot raise ourselves to their level, let us bring them down to our level. They also figured out the modus operandi.**



**Sanskrit is the language that preserved Hindu heritage in documented form through the millenniums that Hindu civilization survived.**

It was a **thriving** language until early 19th century! ChristianBritish turned Sanskrit into a **dead** language within a century and made us think that it had been dead for ages.

With that they made us believe through their Christian Missionary education system that there had been **no documentation available** worth its name with regard to Hindu heritage.

They methodically **collected** Sanskrit treaties on various subjects and transported them to Britain for further **destruction** so that they could never be found.

They made all round attempt to **erase every possible indication** of a great civilization that ever existed.

This is **typical** of an Aasuric civilization that has been built on the premise of an Aasuric religion Christianity.

## Prof M Monier-Williams

Lieutenant-Colonel Boden of the Bombay native Infantry returned to England in 1807 and died at Lisbon on 21 November 1811. His daughter died on 24 August 1827. His estate passed to the University of Oxford.

In Vikram Samvat **1890** (\*AD 1833) Horace Hayman Wilson became the first **Boden Professor of Sanskrit** at the Oxford University. His successor was Monier-Williams.

Source: *A Sanskrit-English Dictionary*, Monier-Williams, Preface, p IX

Monier-Williams: I must draw attention to the fact that I am only the second occupant of the **Boden Chair**, and that its Founder, Colonel Boden, **stated most**

**explicitly in his will** (dated August 15, 1811 AD) that **the special object of his munificent bequest was to promote the translation of Scriptures into Sanskrit; so as to enable his countrymen to proceed in the conversion of the natives of BhaaratVarsh to the Christian religion.**

Take a note of this statement. The special object of Lt Col Boden's will was to promote the **translation of Scriptures into Sanskrit**; so as to enable his countrymen to proceed in the **conversion of the natives** of BhaaratVarsh to the Christian religion.

Now here we have two things in it. The obvious one is the objective to convert Hindus into Christianity.

**But not so obvious one is this: why would they want to translate scriptures (Christian Bible) into Sanskrit?**

**Was Sanskrit well understood and spoken for day to day matters by a large enough section of people, *who mattered*, so that they could be influenced by the Sanskrit translation of Bible? The answer is yes!**

**Did you have any idea of this? No, you have learned that Sanskrit is a DEAD language. The image that you carry is: it had been DEAD and GONE for AGES, as far as we can visualize.**

**What does this impression do to our thought process? That the heritage we talk of is a LOST CAUSE, a matter of bygone days that even our memory cannot reach. What's the point bothering about it at all? English is the language of today, Sanskrit belongs to an unknown PAST. But HOW FAR is that past ~ ONLY 100 YEARS?**

**Does it NOT matter to you? A language that was alive and thriving not so long ago has been consigned to total oblivion?**

**And with that has gone the memory of your heritage, everything good that you possessed, everything superior that you possessed.**

**That was done with an ulterior motive: to cut you off from your roots. And you have not been kept aware of it.**

**Rather, means for you to get back to them have been removed from your easy reach. Is that not a conspiracy against the entire society and Hindu civilization?**

**Many of your Sanskrit manuscripts on science, law, history, geography, astronomy, philosophy, logic, humanities, name anything, have been handpicked and consigned to England for dumping so that they could be never traced back.**

**If any of them were translated into English or German (example: Rig'Ved) it was done not with a motive to show your heritage in a favorable light.**

**It was done with a dirty motive to show your heritage in a very poor light. But then you had been told that Max Muller did a great favor to Hinduism by translating Rig'Ved.**

Source: *A Sanskrit-English Dictionary*, Monier-Williams, Preface, p IX-X

Monier-Williams: seven years after its [\*Sanskrit-English Dictionary] publication the following testimony to its utility was voluntarily tendered by the Rev J Wenger, translator of Bible into Sanskrit and Editor of Dr Yate's Sanskrit Dictionary.

Rev J Wenger: I received a copy of Professor Monier Williams' English and Sanskrit Dictionary at a time when I was about to commence a **translation into**

**Sanskrit of portions of the Old Testament. I have used it daily for the last seven years ...** Rev J Parsons of Benaaras, who has been engaged for some years past in preparing a new Hindi version of the New Testament, has likewise derived material assistance from Prof M-W's work. Bhaaratiya missionaries generally owe him a large debt of gratitude.

**This dictionary was extensively used for translation of Old Testament into Sanskrit. I do not have to tell you that these translations of Bible were done with the sole purpose of converting Hindus into Christianity.**

**But we were given to understand that White Sahibs were learning our language as a tribute to our heritage!**

**They used their new found knowledge of Sanskrit not to improve themselves but to lower us to their own level. Their true identity was not simply British, it was ChristianBritish. It was not their British nationality but their Christian faith, which consistently drove them to conspire against you. You were taught to admire the British. In the process, you failed to notice the true motive of the ChristianBritish because you treated Christian and British in two separate compartments!**

**Take a note of their ulterior motive. They were first Christians and then they were British! Therefore, you will find me address them as ChristianBritish. It is not my communal hatred that gives them that name. It is their communal hatred that justifies this as their true identity.**

[Note: If ever the issue of their communal hatred comes up into open they have a ready substitute 'racial hatred' a softer term. If they must

use the harder term 'communal hatred' they reserve it for the Hindus, example: Narendra Modi].

**They were paid for this work. They were required to find ways and means to show Hinduism in poor light.**

**Their research was oriented towards a predefined objective to give shape to a predetermined action plan.**

**Their research and scholastic efforts were not oriented towards seeking truth.**

# 7 - D - 5

Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter  
Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter Truth is bitter

A massive social  
fraud that finally  
erased from  
documented World  
History all  
indications of great  
Hindu civilization  
that ever existed  
and simultaneously  
divided Hindu  
society into factions

# What they taught Hindu children and the rest of the world?

**That:** Aryans invaded our country in the second millennium BC and they drove out original inhabitants down south or in jungles.

**That:** They created the Caste system to maintain their superiority over the original inhabitants and called them Shoodr.

**That:** Their literature described the original inhabitants by various derogatory names like Daas, Dasyu, Asur, Naag, Raakshas.

**That:** Braahmans were the cunning lot, and they controlled the society and reaped rich dividend for themselves.

**That:** Braahmans destroyed Buddhism, Jainism because those were rationalists and humanitarian religions, as opposed to Braahmanism, which was essentially a useless ritual oriented, primitive, superstitious, and cruel in its caste administration.

**That:** Braahmanism Hinduism has been economically exploitative, socially oppressive, and supportive of culturally dilapidated caste system.

**That:** Braahmanical philosophies were essentially a fraud to hide their real character.

**That:** Hinduism alias Braahmanism has continued, and will continue to suppress, sidetrack, subvert by all possible means any other religious or secular movement that can threaten caste system and challenge supremacy of deceitful Braahmans.

**That:** Scientifically speaking, in above historical perspective, original inhabitants are the real high caste and present high castes are dirty swindlers.

**The word Hindu was robbed of all its pride that it had**

acquired during past centuries. It was made synonymous to invaders who committed gross crimes against the natives.

## Lie - 1

**That: Aryans (Aarya आर्य people) invaded our country in the second millennium before Christ, and they drove original inhabitants down south or to jungles**

Here we have an interesting analogy. ChristianBritish, greedy of imperialistic power, landed in four countries: present day USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand. In each place they found original inhabitants. ChristianBritish occupied their lands and drove them to jungles. In BhaaratVarsh they could not do it because here they met with a civilization superior to their own.

**So, what did they do? They decided to teach false history to the original inhabitants in schools and colleges. Question they faced what should be that false history. They did not have to go far. They looked at their own doings. They remembered what they themselves had done with natives of present day USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand. On similar lines they fabricated a story. That Aarya people came from some place probably in Europe.**

They did not say which place because they themselves did not know. Besides, they were afraid some one would go there and investigate, and their fraud will get exposed. So, they left the origin of Aarya people uncertain. They have not found out till today, as to from which imaginary place in Europe, these Aarya people came from. They have not been able to do so because they created that imaginary place from thin air. Historical fraud was nothing new to ChristianBritish. They had perfected the art already. They had practiced civilized frauds of one kind or another for grabbing title to the lands from the native Canadians.

## What did they gain by doing that?

**Advantages were several. If Hindu Aarya people actually came from outside BhaaratVarsh, and drove the original inhabitants down south or to jungles, then they were**

essentially foreigners to this land, as were the ChristianBritish. On that count, there was no particular difference between the two. Hence, there was no cause for resentment against foreign occupation of the ChristianBritish!

If Hindu Aarya people displaced original inhabitants from their ancestral land then they were essentially oppressors. On that count there was enough ground for Dravidians (those who had been driven down south) and Aadivaasis (those driven to jungles) to resent against foreign occupation by Hindu Aarya people, whereas there was not enough reason for resentment against ChristianBritish because they did not displace Dravidians and Aadivaasis.

If Hindu Aarya people were the oppressors and Dravidians and Aadivaasis were the oppressed ones for about past two thousand years, then this was sufficient impetus for sowing seeds of separatism between them. This would easily break the unity amongst them that had been so far achieved under one umbrella: Hinduism.

## Who showed them the way to Divide and Rule?

Where did the ChristianBritish get the idea of divide and destroy the unity? Well, they learned it from their messiah Jesus Christ.

### *Jesus of Holy Bible*

**Luke** 12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, **Nay; but rather division:** 12:52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one **house divided**, three **against** two, and two **against** three. 12:53 The father shall be **divided against** the son, and the son **against** the father; the mother **against** the daughter, and the daughter **against** the mother; the mother in law **against** her daughter in law, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law.

**Matthew** 10:34 Think **not** I am come to send **peace**

on earth: I come **not** to send **peace**, but a sword. 10: 35  
For **I am come to set a man at variance against his father**, and the daughter **against** the mother, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law. 10: 36 **And a man's foe shall be they of his own household.**

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 76 notes

**Gospel of Thomas 16** Jesus said: Perhaps men think that I came to cast peace on the world; and **they do not know that I came to cast division upon earth**, fire, sword, war. For five will be in a house, there will be three **against** two and two **against** three, the father **against** the son and the son **against** the father. And they will stand because they are **single** ones.

## Lie - 2

**That: they created the Caste system to maintain their superiority over the original inhabitants and called them Shoodr**

This was an extension of the same divisive policy with intent to create rift between Shoodrs and other three Varn वर्ण in Hindu society. And they have been quite successful at it. **There plan was to divide the Hindu society into pieces until it bleeds to death.** What we see today in Uttar Pradesh, Bihaar, Madhya Pradesh and other provinces is a rather full blown picture of what had been conceptualized roughly six generations ago by the ChristianBritish, and propagated intensively and extensively by use of ChristianBritish education and media of every kind. After the British left, their stooges continued this task with renewed vigor. We speak here of six generations because it had been about 170 years from 1835, and it has been assumed that a new generation is ready in about thirty years.

**Generation** the average period, generally considered to be about thirty years, in which children grow up, become adults, and have children of their own [Oxford Dictionary, p 764]

The issue of 4 Varn वर्ण is very much misunderstood today, and therefore, I propose to deal with this subject in considerable depth in one of my subsequent works.

Meanwhile, if you wish to acquire an insight into the subject from an entirely different perspective than what has been presented to you so far, all I could do is to request you to read those chapters in *Gita Today* without which your impressions on the subject will remain considerably flawed. However, I do reckon that it is only the 1st edition of *Gita Today* and the presentation has to substantially improve but you should be able to get a feel from the maiden edition.

## Lie - 3

**That: their literature described the original inhabitants by various derogatory names like Daas, Dasyu, Asur, Naag, Raakshas**

Again this has been a thorough misrepresentation because Hindu literature did not describe original inhabitants by those names.

Those categories referred to certain attributes amongst people. For example, Aasuric culture referred to a specific type of culture, and the term Asur referred to those people who were part of that particular culture. Such people existed even in those days.

## Lie - 4

**That: Braahmans (ब्राह्मण not Brahmins ब्राह्मिन) were the cunning lot, and they controlled the society and reaped rich dividend for themselves**

By and large Hindu Braahmans have been very poor and they kept themselves to priesthood and teaching. On the other hand, Christian and Muslim clergy have controlled national politics and governance of the State administration. Popes have done that for centuries and Khomeini, and Taliban do it even today.

Source: *The New Oxford Dictionary of English*, p [as indicated below]

**Khomeini** Ruhollah (1900-89), Iranian Shi'ite Muslim leader; known as Ayatollah Khomeini. He returned from exile in 1979 to lead an Islamic revolution which overthrew the Shah. He established Iran as a fundamentalist **Islamic republic** and relentlessly pursued the Iran-Iraq War 1980-8 [p 1006]. **Shi'ite** an adherent of the Shia branch of Islam [p 1715]. **Taliban** a fundamentalist Muslim movement whose

militia took control of much of Afghanistan from early 1995 and in 1996 took Kabul and set up an **Islamic state** [p 1891].

**Hindu priests did not assume the role of their Christian and Islamic counterparts yet they have been made to look like them, on purpose with a predefined motive: *to weaken the very foundation of Hindu Society.***

Source: *A Hindu view of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 38

**Seven hundred years ago Pope Boniface VIII** had asserted his secular authority in the following words: **Both swords**, the spiritual and the material [or secular], **are in the power of the Church**; the material **for** the Church. The one by the hand of the priest; the other by hands of kings and knights **at the will** and the sufferance [\*toleration] of the priest.

**They took clues from the deeds of Christian priests and rewrote the Hindu history depicting Hindu Braahmans in bad light.**

**They taught this fabricated version of Hindu history to Hindu children generation after generation and created public opinion hostile towards Hindu Braahmans.**

**They did not limit their propaganda to BhaaratVarsh but took it on a global scale.**

**The need for this fabrication arose when there was conflict of interest, and the losing party needed to resort to fabrication.**

The brain behind it was a person whom Christians call a Saint today. He has been granted the sainthood because he could give rise to a concept so apt for further development of a fabricated version of history that would stick.

The dividends they reaped (not Braahmans but Christians) were so rich and the implications were so far reaching that Vatican could not but to offer sainthood to this person.

**The name of this illustrious saint was Francis Xavier. He wrote to the Society of Jesus in his letter that if there were no Braahmans in Hindu society, he would have converted all Hindus into Christianity. Here was the conflict of interest.**

He wanted to convert all Hindus into Christianity, but Hindus had little faith in the Christian Saint, and they had greater faith in Hindu Braahmans. Why they had greater faith? It is simple. Look at the character of Braahmans in general, read through the *Volume III* of this work. They were truthful, honest, simple like child. These are the descriptions by foreigners, not by Hindus. On the other hand, the Christian saint being untruthful and cunning, he described Braahmans as wicked and crafty men, in his letter to the society of Jesus, and also documented the true reason for his hating Braahmans.

Source: *St Francis Xavier The Man and His Mission*, Sita Ram Goel, quoted in *The Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 80

Xavier wrote in another letter to the Society of Jesus, "There are in these parts among the pagans a class of men called Braahmans. They are as perverse and wicked a set as can anywhere be found, and to whom applies the Psalm, which says: 'From an unholy race, and wicked and crafty men, deliver me, Lord.' **If it were not for the Braahmans, we should have all the heathens embracing our faith.**"

Lie - 5

**That: Braahmans destroyed Buddhism, Jainism because those were rationalists and humanitarian religions, as opposed to Braahmanism, which was essentially a useless ritual oriented, primitive, superstitious and cruel in its caste administration**

This was yet another historical fraud because it was Muslims who had uprooted Buddhism from BhaaratVarsh, not the Braahmans.

On the contrary, Braahmans took care of Buddhist temple at BodhGaya when Buddhists abandoned it. It is the most significant temple of Buddhists in BhaaratVarsh because it was in Gaya that Buddh attained his enlightenment.

Source: *Ayodhya*, Koenraad Elst, p 36, p 38

Abdul Qudoos Ansari: The iconoclastic **fury of Islam** must have [had] a terrible effect on the shrines of the Gaya region, and particularly on Buddhism, with the result that a time came when, there being **no Buddhists to look after their own shrines** and worship at **BodhGaya**, the **Braahmans had to do their work even by going [outside] their jurisdiction.**

[*Archaeological Remains*, p 119]

According to [the famous Tibetan monk] Dharma swami [1234-36 in that area], the BodhGaya establishment had been deserted by all except for [some] monks, on account of **repeated Turkish conquests.'**

[*Archaeological Remains*, p 26].

Koenraad Elst: The popular support base and training grounds for Buddhist monks were being destroyed in all of North BhaaratVarsh, and **BodhGaya** was dying as a Buddhist center along with all those other establishments that were being physically eliminated by the Turks. **Not Hinduism but Islam destroyed Buddhism in BhaaratVarsh.**

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 163

Vincent Smith: The ashes of the Buddhist

sanctuary at Saarnaath near Benaaras (Vaaraanasi) still bear witness to the **rage of the image-breakers**. Many noble monuments of the ancient civilization of BhaaratVarsh were irrevocably wrecked in the course of the early **Muslim invasions**. **These invasions were fatal to the existence of Buddhism as an organized religion in northern BhaaratVarsh** where its strength resided chiefly in Bihaar and certain adjoining regions.

Source: *Art of Indian Asia*, Heinrich Zimmer, Princeton, Paperback edition, 1983, Vol. I, p 201

Heinrich Zimmer: Buddhist and Hindu (Braahmanical) themes alternate in rich profusion. The **two traditions flourished side by side, even sharing colleges and monasteries, for nearly two millenniums**, until about the height of the **Muslim conquest (c.AD1200)**, **Buddhism disappeared from the land of its birth**.

## Lie - 6

**That: Braahmanism Hinduism has been economically exploitative, socially oppressive, and supportive of culturally dilapidated caste system**

Again this is yet another aspect of the same historical fraud, because if Hindu civilization could not be wiped out from the face of this earth despite thousand years of brutal, beastly onslaught by Muslims, it is due to the inherent strength of Hinduism, and **Braahmanism was pivotal to this inherent strength. And for this very reason, it has been so very necessary for Christianity (and later day Communism) to focus its entire offensive strategy towards Braahmanism.**

They harvested impressive  
crops of liars who carried  
on their legacy once the  
ChristianBritish Sun set  
forever

For this ChristianBritish needed to prepare a brigade of Hindu born Christianized cadre to give impetus to the offensive. Out of this was born Jawaharlal Nehru who took pride in saying: *I am a Christian by education, Muslim by inclination and Hindu by accident!*

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 181

Macaulay: We must at present do our best to form a class who may be interpreters between us and the millions whom we govern; a class of persons, Bhaaratiyas in blood and color, but (\*Christian) **English in taste, in opinions, in morals and in intellect.**

Those who called themselves  
Progressive

These historical fabrications were continually taught in schools and colleges controlled and run by ChristianBritish establishments and Christian missions.

From the 'twenties of last century' these started finding place in communist pamphlets and periodicals.

**Mounting this wave, one section of the Indian National Congress started strutting around as progressive, radical, revolutionary, socialist.**

## Jawaharlal Nehru

In 1927 Jawaharlal visited Soviet Union briefly and after his return became the leader of this progressive, radical, revolutionary, socialist group.

Then he wrote *Glimpses of World History* and *Discovery of India*, which revealed in this lore. It were held classics in prestigious press in BhaaratVarsh and overseas. This is when Nehru started fancying himself as a great historian.

During his daughter Indira Gandhi's regime a TV serial was made on Nehru's book *Discovery of India* by one those prominent FakeSecular intellectual directors using taxpayers' money.

**It was regularly telecast during 1980's, and was repeated in 2000's. They make sure that this garbage is filled in the minds of each new generation.**

## Muhammad Habib

Muslim historians of Marxist school came up with another innovation.

**Muhammad Habib of Aligarh Muslim University fabricated a new theory that Islamic invaders destroyed Hindu temples not because Islam taught Muslims to do so but because they wanted to loot those temples for their wealth.**

**This fabrication was aimed at salvaging blood-soaked history of Islam.**

Jawaharlal Nehru and his so-called progressive sect in the Indian National Congress immediately welcomed this theory with open arms.

# Pundit Sunderlal

Well, Pundit Nehru and Habib were not alone but there were more of the likes.

**When something new starts gaining popularity others too join the bandwagon.**

**So came along Pundit Sunderlal and he painted Islam and the Medieval Muslim Rule in glorious colors.**

## M N Roy

Then came another of the lot: M N Roy. He innovated yet another theory.

**That is, Islam came to BhaaratVarsh with a great purpose: to complete a social revolution.**

**And what that revolution was? Well, that was to complete the unfinished task of Buddhism.**

And why was it unfinished? It was unfinished, in his mind, because those supposedly cunning Braahmans used fire and sword to finish Buddhism.

## ChristianizedBraahmans

Education can do wonders to human mind and thought. Ancient Hindu education turned Braahmans into truthful lot and Modern Christian education turned them into cunning liars. Pundit is a Braahman title and I think Roy also.

**One thing seemed to be very clear: there was an all-out attack on Hinduism from every possible direction with one motive, that is, to obliterate it.**

**But, this Hinduism was too stubborn. It would not give up, and it would not die howsoever hard one tried.**

Islam tried for thousand years, Christianity tried also for centuries

since ChristianPortuguese landed in Goa and established notorious papal (pope's) Inquisition.

**The more stubborn Hinduism remains, more new fanatics are born to obliterate it. Only they change their method, when one fails the other gets ready! ChristianWorld gave such conspirators the respectable position in the society.**

With all these onslaughts Hinduism was not yet exhausted. Probably there was too much strength remained hidden somewhere, unseen, but it was there. It would not simply get lost, and so will be the invaders, in one form or other.

**The term Hindu still covered, by and large, Buddhists, Jains, and Sikhs.** Swami Dayaanand, Bankim Chandr Chatterjee, Swami Vivekananda, Shri Aurobindo had probably seen through the ChristianBritish game in different measures. Shri RaamKrishn ParamHans Dev had silently prepared Vivekananda for the ordeal.

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism Christian Missions and Hindu resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, c 4

The Constitution of independent BhaaratVarsh adopted in January 1950 made things quite smooth for the Christian missions. They surged forward with renewed vigor. Nationalist resistance to what had been viewed as an imperialist incubus during the Struggle for Freedom from British rule, broke down when the very leaders who had frowned upon it started speaking in its favor. Voices which still remained 'recalcitrant' (\*willfully disobedient) were sought to be silenced by being branded as those of 'Hindu communalism'. Nehruvian Secularism had stolen a march under the smokescreen of Mahaatma Gandhi's sarv-dharm-sambhaav. The Christian missionary orchestra in BhaaratVarsh after independence has continued to rise from

one crescendo to another with the applause of the Nehruvian establishment manned by a brood of self-alienated Hindus spawned by missionary-macaulayite education.

## Jawaharlal Nehru

After independence from the Christian British, Nehru became the supreme power and he became the combined spokesman of Islamic, Christian and Communist imperialistic ideologies.

**To further his designs he placed the Ministry of Education in the hands of a Muslim Marxist combine headed by Maulana Abul Kalam Azad.**

**Simultaneously he gave Christian missions full freedom and encouragement to teach and convert Hindus as much as possible.**

**He also patronized the Communist Party of Bhaarat Varsh such that soon it became a formidable force.**

**He let Muslim Marxist combine of 'historians' to capture the *Indian History Congress* and let them drive out many honest historians.**

And this was facilitated by Westernized democratic system of which we are so proud of.

## Muhammad Habib & Jawaharlal Nehru combo

**In 1954 Professor Muhammad Habib came up with another thesis that Hindu working class had preferred *Shariat* and Turks and Muslim conquest was an 'urban revolution' and 'turn of public opinion'.**

**Nehru approved this thesis in a Preface despite the fact that so-called working class and Shoodrs fought shoulder-to-shoulder with so-called Hindu upper class in their struggle with Muslim barbarians.**

**If Hindu working class had truly favored Shariat why they did not adopt Islam without struggle and without bloodshed?**

**Why Muslim barbarians had to offer the working class Hindus one of the two choices: Islam or death?**

**Why did they have to kill innocent working class Hindu civilians, old men, women and children?**

**Why did they have to enslave working class Hindu women and children to convert them into Islam?**

It is truly unfortunate for the nation that our leaders like Jawaharlal Nehru, in whose hands Hindu BhaaratVarsh had given its rein, had such a questionable character.

I dare say 'Hindu BhaaratVarsh' because Jinnah had taken away Muslim Pakistan, and he had even offered Nehru to exchange left over Muslims in BhaaratVarsh, in lieu of left over Hindus in Pakistan.

Nehru turned it down and the result is today Pakistan and BanglaDesh have barely enough Hindus left on account of **systematic ethnic cleansing** over past 50 years.

Source: *Hindu Voice*, March 2005 Hindi edition, cover 3

On the other hand, Bhaaratiya Muslims have **multiplied many fold** and enjoyed better privileges in comparison to their counterparts in Pakistan, legally granted to them such privileges on the **pretext** of minority protection.

**Enormous** Hajj subsidy is one such example, and FakeSecular Nehru is the author.

# And, then Hindus became the True Minority on their own soil

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 7

The first Prime Minister of independent BhaaratVarsh became the leader of a Muslim-Christian-Communist combine for **forcing Hindus and Hinduism first on the defensive and then on a run for shelter. Now on everything, which Hindus held sacred could be questioned, ridiculed, despised and insulted.** At the same time the darkest dogmas of Islam and Christianity were **not only placed beyond the pale of discussion but also invested with divinity so that anyone who asked any inconvenient questions about them invited the attention of laws which were made more and more punitive.**

Would you like an example of the above statement “now on everything, which Hindus held sacred could be questioned, ridiculed, despised and insulted”? Here is one:

Source: *The Pioneer*, OP-ED, 3 June 2003

Take, for example, what **Hussain** painted. He has not only portrayed some **Hindu deities in the nude** but has gone to the

## **extent of showing Sita masturbating on the long tail of Hanumaan!**

**Here we see that a famous Muslim painter (who lives on this soil where 80% population comprises of Hindus) can boldly disrespect the sentiments of Hindus (Mother Sita has been the example of purity) and we have no right to be angered by it.**

**If we express our anger, it is promptly denounced by the FakeSecularists who occupy significant positions.**

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, NS Rajaram, p 187

As far as the Macaulayite elite is concerned, it is the fear of the rise of the nationalism, which has brought it into the arms of the Muslim Fundamentalist forces. It defends vociferously M F Hussein's 'artistic' right to desecrate Hindu icons, but remains tongue tied when Salmaan Rushdie and Taslima Nasreen are threatened with death for blasphemy. It holds on to discredited history like the Aryan invasion of BhaaratVarsh because rejecting it would make BhaaratVarsh the home of a great and ancient civilization. It attacks Natwar Jha and this writer for providing a solution to the puzzle of the Indus script because it means going to the Vedic sources to find the answer. All this, testimony to the greatness of BhaaratVarsh's past, this elite finds intolerable.

Nehru's daughter Indira became the Prime Minister soon after Nehru's death and to ensure her monopoly of power, she split the Congress Party.

**She gave positions of power in Central and State Governments, and in prestigious institutions, to well known Communists and fellow-travelers.**

Politicians love power so much that they would go to any length to attain their objectives.

**ICHR was placed under control of MuslimMarxist combine 'historians' and they were given extensive patronage.**

**NCERT was taken over by these people and they laid down guidelines for producing school textbooks on various**

subjects and rewrote the fraudulent history with substantial amount of fabrication.

JNU was created and financed on fabulous scale. Communist professors from all over the country were brought to JNU to form the frontline brigade to launch all out assault on Hindu society by way of anti-Hindu campaigns.

The slogan of secularism was given tremendous impetus and no one was supposed to question or examine if it was being used with its true meaning, or otherwise.

Its meaning in Bhaaratiya context was attributed by this MuslimMarxist combine as it served their purpose.

The political backing to this manipulated concept was so enormous that no questions were supposed to be asked. The new meaning was to be taken for granted.

The political support, the academic thrust, and the media coverage together made anything that was related to Hinduism, and Nationalism, as 'Communalism'.

This is when 'Hindu' started becoming a dirty word.

Sikhs had opted out of Hindu fold and Jains started becoming more vocal that they were not Hindus.

In the context of Sikhs, many readers who have not known it, may find it surprising that till lately every good Hindu family donated their one son to Sikhism.

This means, from every good Hindu family one son became Sikh, so thin was the line between Hinduism and Sikhism.

Source: *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2002, p 40

Francois Gautier: The Sikhs, because they had to defend themselves against the terrible persecution by the Muslims, cut themselves from the mainstream spirit of Hindu tolerance from where they originally came. But do they not come from the great

Hindu family? **Has not till lately every good Hindu family donated one of their sons to Sikhism? Do not Hindus still today go to Gurudwaaras?**

Source: *Hindu Temples what happened to them Vol II*, Sita Ram Goel, p 407

The **climax** came when the **Ramakrishna Mission** and the **Arya Samaj** petitioned the **High Courts for obtaining the status of non-Hindu religions**. An article in the Constitution, which gave certain concessions to non-Hindu educational institutions, was being cited in defense of this volte-face. But that was only an excuse. **The real reason was that nobody who thought he was somebody was prepared to be known as Hindu any more.**

Source: *Hindu Temples what happened to them Vol II*, Sita Ram Goel, p 407

The Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh had been launched by some Hindus who were already shying away from the word 'Hindu', and opting for the word 'Bhaaratiya'. It was taken over in due course by a pompous Nehruvian (note 1), and whoever objected to the coup was hounded out, or silenced. **The party was now trying frantically to prove its Secular credentials. It was mortally afraid of being called a Hindu party, and frequently displayed its Muslim membership** (note 2). Its tragedy was that the authentic secularists were not prepared to accept its claims, although it had invited every stalwart of Secularism to use its platform for delivering lectures on the sanctified subject. **Again, the climax came when, under pressure from the newly formed Janata Party of which Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh had become a constituent, the RSS also got ready to consider dropping of the word 'Hindu' from its constitution. One wonders how things would have turned out if the Janata Party government had not fallen before the critical session of the RSS could**

**be held.** In any case, leaders of Bhaaratiya Janata Party, the reincarnation of the Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh, could be heard saying till recently (note 3) that **they could no more afford to be known as Hindus** (*ab apne aapko Hindu kahne se kaam nahi chalega*)!

**This topic does not end here, it simply begins. There is plenty to discuss and your journey with me may continue.**



# Duty of the Students, the Householders and the Sannyasis towards Protection of their SoulMother Sanaatan Dharm धर्म Hinduism

Often people advocate that we must crush *Aasuric* tendencies within our **inner self**.

These people often forget to tell us that we must crush the **external** *Aasuric* forces that keep surrounding us.

Result is, those people who are already with **more** of *Dhaarmic* propensities **within** them, they work towards **destroying** the **less** of *Adhaarmic* propensities **within** them.

On the other hand, those with **more** of *Adhaarmic* propensities **within** them, they do **not** listen to this advice, and work towards **destroying** the **less** of *Dhaarmic* propensities **within** them.

**Thus, people with more of *Dhaarmic* propensities within them tend to become all the more *Dhaarmic*.**

**And, people with more of *Adhaarmic* propensities within them tend to become more *Adhaarmic*.**

**In the end, *Adharm* grows so much that it overpowers *Dharm*. So we see the folly of such teaching.**

**No doubt** that *Dhaarmic* people must increase their *Dhaarmic* tendencies, and destroy the *Adhaarmic* tendencies 'within' them. But it is **no less important** that they **destroy** the **external** *Adhaarmic* *Aasuric* forces **surrounding** them.

Actually, it is **more important** because when this is **ignored** and our focus is **inwardly**, the external *Adhaarmic* forces **grow so much** that they charge the **whole** environment.

And no one; repeat **no one**, can fully remain **unaffected** by the environment that is charged with *Adhaarmic* propensities, if they are **part of** that environment.

**This is where the environment takes precedence over inner self. First, the environment must be cleaned, and then the focus should be turned inward.**

**But most often those who preach often preach the opposite.**

**Thus, they help grow the good within few, which helps not the humanity on the whole.**

**These few, who grow inwardly, tend to become indifferent towards the external environment.**

**As the number of such people increases, the human race gets polarized.**

**Many with *Adhaarmic* propensities stay together on one side, while many others with *Dhaarmic* propensities turn indifferent; thus, those with *Adhaarmic* tendencies forge ahead unabated.**

For a **Student** and for a **Householder** the first responsibility is towards the Hindu society of which he or she is a **part of**, and therefore, his or her **resources** should first be **employed** towards **cleaning** the **external** environment surrounding them. Once that is ensured **only then** the focus should be **inwards** and **self-centered** for uplifting the **Self** or self realization whatever name you may want to assign such activity.

For **Sannyaasis** self realization is the **goal**. But in a **time like ours** when Sanaatan Dharm itself is in **danger**, their first duty is towards the society which **looks after** their upkeep.

**Think of it this way: if this society does not remain intact and well guided by Sanaatan Dharm, who will then take care of their upkeep. If they themselves have to take care of their food, cloth, shelter will they be able to devote themselves fully towards self-realization?**

# Building Organizations

If you are **convinced** that there is a **need** to **protect** Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism then I would request you to **do** the following:

Gather **like minded** people and **form** action groups.

Divide **spheres** of activity among yourselves.

Keep yourself **focused**.

Expand your group, **begin** with local, and take it to **regional**.

## *Centers of Sanaatan Dharm*

**Aashrams** and **temples** are spiritual centers of Sanaatan Dharm. Those can serve well as focal points, the **nucleus** for all activity.

But please keep yourself **away** from **those** Aashrams which tell you the blatant lie that **all** religions are **equal** and they **all** preach **love**.

Some of the **major** spiritual organizations today fall in that category.

They can simply **kill** your efforts to protect Sanaatan Dharm by their **self-fulfilling** preaching.

You can organize **Sat'Sang** at temples and Aashrams for awakening **nationalism** within participants and for discussing the urgent need for **Hindu unity** with the sole objective of **self-preservation**.

## *No intellectual luxuries please*

Do not get involved in endless arguments among yourselves as to what is **good** and what is **bad** in Hinduism.

Such debates are good for inactive people who want to get a **deceptive** feel of being active.

Do not get involved with **discussion groups** on **internet** whose sole objective is to **vent out** accumulated frustration within them in absence of any **constructive** work towards a solution, howsoever **remote** that solution may seem **initially**.

Do not **waste** your energies in discussions and debates at any platform **other than** those **specifically** organized to **respond** to anti-Hindu forces **attempting** to destroy Hinduism.

### *Action please, no self-fulfilling debates*

Keep track of all anti-Hindu propaganda.

Respond to them **forcefully** at all forums.

Use **every form** of available media to make your voice **heard**.

Let mischief makers know that you are **firm**, you are **united**, and you are **willing** to stand like a **wall** in front of those who make any attempt to **denigrate** Hinduism.

Let your **goal** be **simple**: *Aim for Protection of Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism.*

### *Ensure Visibility*

Let your **moral strength** be visible to all.

Organize **peaceful** demonstrations in small and large groups at **strategic** places like prominent **media** centers, **political** hubs, **anti-Hindu** organizations.

Remember that students' **collective** strength can be **awesome**.

It can leave its impressions not only on **current** events but also can imprint **inerasable** marks in the minds of the participants which may guide their **future** plans and later day actions.

# Spreading Knowledge

It is important that **first** we act and **then** we preach! Without that whatever we may preach will have **no lasting** effect.

**Single-handed I myself do the following activities on my own without any help:**

Research, conceptualizing, writing, typing, editing

DTP and preparation of dummies for printing

Making printing arrangements, financing the production, accounting

Promoting, selling, packing, taking to the post office for mailing

Designing, developing, and maintaining the web site

**With many hands you all can join together do the following:**

Reach these works to **many** more

Make **lesser** known facts better known

Turn such knowledge into **real** Strength of the Hindus

Make available free access to **withheld** information

Remove the Curse emanating from ignorance of **such** information

**Reaching you ammunition in form of organized information is my duty; using them is your duty**

If you take it to the **like minded** people it will be well received.

If you try to convince those **hostile** towards Hinduism, you will only be hitting your head against the **wall**.

There are **plenty** of people who have some faith in Hinduism but they have **no ammunition** in form of organized information. Pass on these works to them **without** spending your energy to convince them. These books will do the **rest**. Do **not** expect any **quick fix** results!

# Exposing the character of those who discredited Hinduism

Through our various works, we will **continue to examine in-depth** the character of those who **conspired** over centuries to **discredit** Hinduism. And in that **context** we will examine:

- How creditable they **themselves** were?
- What were **their** characters like?
- Were they **worthy** of judging Hinduism?
- What were their **motives** behind judging Hinduism?
- How did they **go about** doing it?
- What were their **methodologies**?
- How they **fabricated** history?
- What **frauds** they committed in doing so?
- Who were **involved** in those conspiracies?
- How **systematically** those were carried out generations after generations?

At each stage, we may need to **ask ourselves** many a questions that will give us a **different meaning** to what we have **so far** been **taught** and **made to** believe in.

# Letters from the Readers

The subject that I am writing on is tricky and the environment within our country is not quite congenial to such outspoken literature. People do not like to speak about the subject openly. People feel uncomfortable about their names coming in print with subject matters like this. This is not the case with every one but it is with many. I have no way of knowing who feels how about his or her name coming in print with this subject. Hence, I have made a decision not to divulge the identity of the writer unless he or she expressly writes to me to put his/her name in print by the side of his/her reactions.

Therefore, I would request my readers to write to me freely whatever thoughts they want to share with me. I shall not print their names or any such details which can identify them. I shall at the most mention their age if they mention.

No doubt, identity gives greater degree of credibility to such statements when they come from a wide cross-section of the society. But then I do not need to use their identity as a tool to market my work.

Letters from the readers are the true reward for my efforts. Please tell me what features in which title you liked.

From a young man of 31 [letter 18 January 2005]

Reading your books makes my heart bleed. I sincerely pray to God to give you further strength. May Ma Durga protect you. May Ma Saraswati give you further knowledge. May Lord Ganesh give speed to your fingertips. May Ma Lakshmi give you immense wealth so that your books reach in every corner of the globe and in all possible languages.

# Publications

<i>Christianity in a different Light</i>	Volume I	English
	Volume II	English
	Volume III	

<i>VarnAashram Dharm Results can make Hindus Proud of their Heritage</i>	English
--	---------

<i>What they do not teach you at school</i> [Do your history textbooks tell you these facts]	English
---	---------

<i>Arise Arjun Awaken my Hindu nation</i>	English
<i>Gita Today a different perspective</i>	English
<i>Judaism Christianity Islam Secularism Hinduism</i> Telugu and Kannada translation is in progress	English
<i>Popes Saints Cardinals Archbishops Bishops</i>	English
<i>Christianity in a different Light Abridged</i>	English

© **Maanoj Rakhit** Hindu year 2062 Vikram Samvat

While I retain the **copyright**, in **larger interest** of public good, you can make **photocopies** fully or partially **but without any change** for distribution among friends and like-minded people. However, photocopying **in bulk** may not be cheaper than buying **printed** copies.

You can **place order** by contacting on phone or by writing Email or sending a money order, bank draft or a cheque payable in Mumbai.

My **Cell phone** number is +9833212006 and **Landline** number is +91(22)28702732. My **Email** addresses are [maanojrakhit@maanojrakhit.com](mailto:maanojrakhit@maanojrakhit.com); [maanojrakhit@hathway.com](mailto:maanojrakhit@hathway.com)

## *How to Pay*

You can **send** a Money Order or Bank Draft or Cheque payable at Mumbai to **Maanoj Rakhit**, 8/604 Discovery, Duttpara Marg, Borivali East, Mumbai 400 066, BhaaratVarsh.

If you are sending a **Money Order** then kindly do not forget to put your **full name** and **complete address** with **Pin Code** in **capital** letters and the name of the **books** that you want to order. Please clearly write these details at the **bottom** of the money order form in the **space for communication**. Occasionally I receive a money order in which the **bottom slip is blank**. That slip along with the money comes to me and it does not tell me **who** send the money for **which** books to be sent to **what** address.

If you are sending a **Bank Draft** or a **Cheque** payable in Mumbai then kindly do not forget to **spell my name correctly** as once the bank had taken objection. You should write **Maanoj Rakhit**.

## *Now available in Chennai*

You can **also** get it from Shri K Prabhakar's **office** (Ganesh Towers 4th floor, 152 Luz Church road) during **10 to 5 (Monday-Friday)** after calling 24660339 (**Mylapore, Chennai**).

## *Now available on the Web*

If you wish to **review** the **contents** of any book you can simply **login** my **web site** [www.maanojrakhit.com](http://www.maanojrakhit.com) and freely download the **full text**.

## *Editions*

1st edition 2005

**Translators welcome**

## *Printed at*

**Ideal Press** Shop 3, Kadam Chawl, D N Dube Rd, Ambawadi, Dahisar (E), Mumbai 400068 Phone 5574 7021 or 98696 56791